IPPT Reports on Fundamental Technological Research 1/2013

Irena Sielamowicz, Robertas Balevičius

EXPERIMENTAL AND COMPUTATIONAL ANALYSIS OF GRANULAR MATERIAL FLOW IN MODEL SILOS

Institute of Fundamental Technological Research Polish Academy of Sciences

Warsaw 2012

IPPT Reports on Fundamental Technological Research ISSN 2299-3657

ISBN 978-83-89687-81-4

Kolegium Redakcyjne:

Wojciech Nasalski (Redaktor Naczelny), Paweł Dłużewski, Zbigniew Kotulski, Wiera Oliferuk, Jerzy Rojek, Zygmunt Szymański, YuriyTasinkevych

Praca wpłynęła do redakcji 23 czerwca 2012 roku.

Copyright © 2013 Instytut Podstawowych Problemów Techniki Polskiej Akademii Nauk Pawińskiego 5b, 02-106 Warszawa Nakład 100 egz. Oddano do druku w kwietniu 2013 roku

Druk i oprawa: EXPOL, P. Rybiński, J. Dąbek, Sp. J., Włocławek, ul. Brzeska 4

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The authors are indebted to the following persons and institutions:

- Mr Roman Sakowski, BSc, Eng. for his unstinted and selfless assistance in preparing and editing the book;
- Mr Mirosław Sawicki, BSc, Eng from the Soil Mechanics Department of BTU for his help in the research on granular materials;
- and many other persons who helped us by taking part in the experiments and devoting their time in the process of editing the book;

Finally, we wish to thank all our close friends who so willingly helped with all the necessary but tedious and time-consuming activities related to the book.

Dedicated to Our Master, Professor Zenon Mróz

Irena Sielamowicz, Robertas Balevičius

Composite Silo Systems ORCHIDEA Vilnius Gediminas Technical University

Abstract

The study described here was undertaken to explore the phenomena occurring in silo problems. For these problems, no experimental results exist, but simpler tests for validation can be used. This book identifies theses phenomena which are presented in two chapters. The first presents experimental investigations of granular material flows with a detailed description of phenomena occurring during filling and discharge processes in silo models. It also pertains to empirical descriptions of velocities and flow rates considered via statistical analysis. The experiments were conducted using a Digital Particle Image Velocimetry Optical Flow (DPIV OF). Applying this innovative technique allowed the obtaining and identification of a large volume of quantitative data characterizing the granular material flow, such as, velocities patterns within granular material, outflow rate, deformations, strains, dilation and stagnant zones boundaries; especially in the eccentric modes of flows for the plane silo models. The chapter also includes the analysis on verification of a Radial Flow assumption. The new mathematical description of kinematic parameter b for radial flow was applied with new formula for defining velocities in radial flows. Furthermore, the DPIV technique was applied to verify mass and volume conservation in the flowing material. The results obtained in this chapter serve as the basis of further verification via numerical simulations made by the Discrete Element Method (DEM).

Hence, the second Chapter discusses implementation of DEM in simulation of the processes observed during the performed experiments. The presented DEM mathematical model was applied to verify the wall stress distributions, this is presented first with a limited number of particles and then with an increased number

of particles. This approach made it possible to verify parameters or indicators derived from the well-known continuum-based methods. The computational analyses also provides a micromechanical insight into the filling and discharge of the granular materials in the 3D silo models. In particular, this chapter deals with the results of investigation of such specific phenomena known as "a free-fall arch", material dilation forming, porosity fields evolution, distribution of stress within the granular material, outflow rates and velocity profiles.

The key finding of the analysis was the comparison of the measured wall pressure distribution in the experiments with those obtained numerically with DEM, Janssen solution and the Standard Eurocode 1. It was particularly demonstrated that the wall pressure calculated by the recommended formula in the design Standard gives lower values than those obtained from the experimental measurements. While a well-known Janssen's theory cannot be expected to represent pressures during silo discharge. Also, the analyses of the influence of rolling friction on wall pressure and velocities distributions within the flowing granular material were considered in detail. Such important phenomena like a "pressure switch" were also successfully captured numerically and experimentally during the discharge process.

Finally, the general conclusions arising from the study appear to be very useful for the designers of silo structures one of the most difficult tasks in the field of civil engineering.

Irena Sielamowicz, Robertas Balevičius

Systemy Silosów Kompozytowych ORCHIDEA Wileński Uniwersytet Techniczny im. Gedymina

Abstract

Podstawowym celem pracy jest opisanie zjawisk występujących w procesach technologicznych w silosach. Z uwagi na brak badań eksperymentalnych silosów w skali naturalnej badania tych zjawisk przeprowadza się w skali laboratoryjnej. W książce podjęto próbę zidentyfikowania niniejszych zjawisk a wyniki prac podano w dwóch odrębnych rozdziałach.

Pierwszy z nich przedstawia wyniki badań eksperymentalnych płynięcia materiałów granulowanych w czasie napełniania i opróżniania modelów silosu. Rozdział ten zawiera również empiryczne opisy predkości i analizę wydatków wypływu wykonane metodami analizy statystycznej. Obrazy płynięcia materiału granulowanego w modelach rejestrowano techniką cyfrową zwaną Digital Particle Image Velocimetry, Optical Flow, tzw. potokami optycznymi (DPIV OF). Zastosowanie tej innowacyjnej techniki pozwoliło na uzyskanie dużej ilości danych ilościowych charakteryzujących przepływy materiałów ziarnistych, takich jak: profile predkości płynacego materiału ziarnistego, wartość wydatku wypływu, deformacje, odkształcenia, zakres stref zastoju w przepływach symetrycznych i niecentrycznych w płaskich modelach silosów. Rozdział pierwszy przedstawia również analize weryfikacji założenia przepływu radialnego, gdzie podano nowy opis matematyczny parametru kinematycznego b dla przepływu radialnego, zastosowano nową formułę określenia prędkości w przepływach radialnych. Dzięki technice DPIV dokonano weryfikacji prawa zachowania masy i objętości w płynacym materiale. Wyniki przedstawione w tym rozdziale stały się podstawa do dalszej weryfikacji poprzez symulacje numeryczne wykonane metoda elementów dyskretnych (DEM).

Rozdział drugi omawia zastosowanie metody DEM do symulacji procesów zarejestrowanych w czasie eksperymentów. Przedstawiony model matematyczny DEM wykorzystano do weryfikacji rozkładu naporów w ścianie, w pierwszej fazie analizy z mniejszą liczbą cząstek, a następnie z większą liczbą cząsteczek. Takie podejście pozwoliło dokonać oceny porównawczej różnych parametrów ze znanymi rozwiazaniami mechaniki continuum oraz zastosowanie na podejścia mikromechaniki na ocene procesów napełniania i opróżniania w trójwymiarowych modelach silosów. W rozdziale tym dalej omówiono wyniki symulacji konkretnych zjawisk, takich jak: tworzące się zawieszenia w materiale, kształtowanie się stref rozluźniania materiału, ewolucję pola porowatości, rozkłady naprężeń w materiale, wartości wydatku wpływu i kształty profili prędkości.

Finalnym, ważkim wynikiem analizy było porównanie rozkładu ciśnienia pomierzonego eksperymentalnie w ścianie z wynikami analizy numerycznej metodą elementów dyskretnych DEM, a dalej z rozwiązaniem Janssena oraz zaleceniami normy Eurokod 1. Wykazano, że ciśnienie powstałe w ścianie w wyniku naporu materiału obliczone zgodnie z normą Eurokod 1 przedstawia niższe wartości niż te, które otrzymano w trakcie eksperymentów, a rozwiązanie Janssena nie podaje wartości ciśnień w czasie opróżniania silosu. W dalszej części rozdziału przedstawiono analizę wpływu tarcia tocznego na ciśnienia powstałe w ścianie oraz na rozkłady prędkości jak też na zjawisko powstania "skoku ciśnień" w ścianie. Końcowa część monografii zawiera wnioski wypływające z badań, które mogą posłużyć projektantom konstrukcji silosów – jednym z najtrudniejszych zadań w zakresie inżynierii lądowej i wodnej.

Contents

Preface	13
Introduction	15
1. Investigations of flow processes – Experiments in silos	21
1.1. Experimental analysis of flow in the plane model by the DPIV	
(Digital Particle Image Velocimetry) Technique	21
1.1.1. Introduction	21
1.1.2. Basic assumptions in granular material flow	24
1.1.3. Theory and experiments in plane flow	26
1.1.4. Experimental setup	27
1.1.5. Results of the experiments	29
1.1.5.1. Stagnant zone boundaries	29
1.1.5.2. Velocity distributions of the flowing grains	31
1.1.5.3. Streamlines	32
1.1.5.4. Velocity profiles	34
1.1.5.5. Evolution of velocities and plug flow zone	36
1.1.5.6. Wall stresses	38
1.1.5.6.1. Filling and storing pressures	39
1.1.5.6.2. Discharge pressures	43
1.1.6. Theoretical analysis of vertical velocity	43
1.1.6.1. Analysis of the experimental results	45
1.1.6.2. Statistical analysis of experimental results	45
1.1.6.3. Empirical description of vertical velocity V_y	
by the parabolic function	46
1.1.6.3.1 Relation between velocities in the model	51
1.1.6.3.2. Theoretical investigation of flow rate	52
1.1.6.4. Empirical description of the width of the funnel flow 2a	53

1.1.6.5. Theoretical description of the plug flow zone	56
1.1.6.6. Kinematic model	58
1.1.6.7. Empirical description of velocities by the Gauss function	59
1.1.6.7.1. Analysis of velocities	59
1.1.6.7.2. Modification of kinematic model	64
1.1.6.7.3. Evaluation of kinematic parameter b	65
1.1.6.8. Theoretical description of the flow rate	67
1.1.6.9. Verification of accuracy of the applied models	68
1.1.7. Conclusions	68
1.2. Experimental analysis of granular flow in the converging model	
using the DPIV technique	69
1.2.1. Introduction	69
1.2.2. Literature review	70
1.2.3. Experimental procedure	73
1.2.4. Mechanics of the flow	74
1.2.4.1. Velocity fields	75
1.2.4.2. Streamlines in the flowing material	78
1.2.4.3. Velocity profiles	80
1.2.4.4. Discharge flow rate	86
1.2.5. Empirical description of vertical velocity of moving particles	87
1.2.5.1. Experimental readings taken from velocity profiles	87
1.2.5.2. Statistical analysis of the experimental results	88
1.2.5.3. Statistical verification of dependence of velocity	
on height H	88
1.2.5.4. Empirical description of velocities by the parabolic function	89
1.2.5.5. Theoretical investigation of the flow rate	93
1.2.5.6. Empirical description of velocities by the Gauss function	93
1.2.5.6.1. Analysis of velocity by Nedderman (1992)	
and Choi et al. (2005)	94
1.2.5.6.2. Evaluation of kinematic parameter b	96
1.2.5.6.3. Comparison of flow rate value Q	
by the parabolic and Gauss solution	97
1.2.5.7. Radial Flow Departure	98
1.2.5.7.1. Verification of the Radial Flow Assumption	99
1.2.5.7.2. Verification of accuracy of the applied methods	102
1.2.6. Conclusions	103
1.3. Experimental analysis of eccentric flow in the plane model	
by the DPIV Technique	103
1.3.1. Introduction	103
1.3.2. Literature review	104
1.3.3. Experimental procedure	106
1.3.4. Experimental results	107
1.3.4.1. Velocities in the flowing amaranth seed.	
The model with rough walls	107

1.3.4.2. Velocities in the flowing amaranth seed.
The model with smooth walls
1.3.4.3. The flow of the flax-seed in the model with medium-rough
walls
1.3.4.4. The flow of the flax-seed in the model with rough walls
1.3.4.5. Empirical analysis of the flow of the flax seed in the model
with smooth walls. Discharge from the right114
1.3.4.5.1. Description of velocities by the exponential
function (modified, the Gaussian type)117
1.3.4.5.2. Description of velocities by the multiple
regression119
1.3.4.5.3. Description of velocities by <i>ch</i> function
1.3.4.5.4. Verification of accuracy of the applied
descriptions126
1.3.4.5.5. Flow rate
1.3.4.6. Empirical description of the flax seed flow in the model
with smooth walls. Discharge from the left
1.3.4.6.1. Description of velocities by the exponential
function (modified, the Gaussian type)131
1.3.4.6.2. Description of velocities by <i>ch</i> function
1.3.4.6.3. Verification of accuracy of the applied descriptions 137
1.3.4.6.4. Flow rate
1.3.4.6.5. Empirical description of velocities using
"the joined functions"141
1.3.4.6.6. Verification of accuracy of the solution
by "joined functions"144
1.3.4.6.7. Flow rate calculated by the "joined functions" 146
1.3.4.6.8. Conclusions147
1.3.4.7. Eccentric filling. Discharge in the centre of the bottom
1.3.4.8. Stagnant zone boundary measurements in the model
with smooth walls. Deformations in the material
1.3.5. Final conclusions
References

2. SimulationS of granular material flow by THE Discrete Element Method 173

2.1. Discrete element method: a tool for investigation of the granular material flow	
processes in silos	.173
2.1.1. Introduction	.173
2.1.2. Theoretical approaches to granular material simulations	.173
2.1.3. Review of Discrete Element Method in modelling the silo systems	.175
2.1.4. A discrete concept	.178
2.1.5. A modelling technique	. 179

2.2. Qualitative predictions of granular material flow in silos, hoppers	
of different shapes	196
2.2.1. Introduction	196
2.2.2. Microscopic and macroscopic analysis of granular material	
behaviour in 3D flat bottomed hopper	197
2.2.2.1. Computational model	197
2.2.2.2. A microscopic analysis	199
2.2.3. A macroscopic analysis	207
2.2.2.4. Concluding remarks	214
2.2.3. Microscopic and macroscopic analysis of granular material	
behaviour in 3D wedge-shaped hopper	215
2.2.3.1. Mathematical model	215
2.2.3.2. Mathemtical modeling of the filling process	216
2.2.3.3. Mathematical modeling of the discharge process	229
2.2.3.4. Concluding remarks	237
2.2.4. A comparative analysis on granular material flow through	
a space-wedged, plane-wedged and flat-bottomedhopper	238
2.2.4.1. Mathematical model. Basic assumptions	238
2.2.4.2. Computational results	242
2.2.4.3 Concluding remarks	251
2.3. Quantitavive predictions of granular material flow in a bin: a comparison	
of the computational results to the experimental data	252
2.3.1. Introduction	252
2.3.2. Experimental investigation	252
2.3.2.1. Setup and measurements	252
2.3.2.2. Material properties	255
2.3.3. Computational investigations	260
2.3.3.1. The input data and assumptions	260
1 1	
2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis	
2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis	260 262 267
2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis	260 262 267 272
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis	260 262 267 272 277
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 	260 262 267 272 277 283
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.3.7. Concluding remarks 	260 262 267 272 277 283 284
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.7. Concluding remarks 2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects 	
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.7. Concluding remarks 2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects 	
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.3.7. Concluding remarks 2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects References Appendix 1 	200 262 262 272 277 283 284 286 292 303
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.3.7. Concluding remarks 2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects References Appendix 1 Appendix 2 	200 262 267 272 283 284 286 292 303 309
 2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis 2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis 2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis 2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin 2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis 2.3.3.7. Concluding remarks 2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects References Appendix 1 Appendix 2	200 262 267 272 283 284 286 292 303 309 318

Preface

This book presented here is theresult of several years of our scientific cooperation with Professor Zenon Mróz from the Institute of Fundamental Technological Research of the Polish Academy of Sciences in Warsaw (IPPT PAN). Without his immensely valuable professional advice and suggestions, patience and dedication the book would never have been completed.

The first author also wishes to express her gratitude to Professor Tomasz A. Kowalewski, Head of the Department of Mechanics and Physics of Fluids of IPPT PAN and his staff – particularlyAndrzej Cybulski and Sławomir Błoński, PhD, who kindlymade it possible for us to conduct a large number of model experiments and use theirunique equipment and software for the DPIV technique. Also thanks to Dr Sławomir Błoński for making many figures for this book.

Weare also indebted to Professor Andrew Drescher from the University of Minnesota for all his invaluable suggestions and fruitful discussions concerning the experimental research.

Our deep gratitude also goes to Professor Lech Dietrich, Head of the Laboratory of Strength of Materials and also to Professor Jan Holnicki-Szulc, Head of the Intelligent Technology Laboratory of IPPT PAN and his team (particularly Jerzy Motylewski PhD, and Anita Orłowska, PhD), for allowing us to use their diagnostic equipment to measure pressures in the silo model and for their helpful assistance with the experiments.

Wealso offer our thanks to Professor Andrzej Łapko, Head of the Department of Concrete Structures of Bialystok Technical University and his staff for their significant help in conducting experimental measurements of wall pressures in the silo model.

Our thanks also go to Professor Michał Czech of the Chair of Mechanics and Applied Numerical Methods at Bialystok Technical Universityfor his wide help with empirical descriptions presented in the book and to our colleague Professor Rimantas Kačianauskas of the Numerical Laboratory at Vilnius Gediminas Technical University for their limitless cooperation in numerical modelling in DEM. Furthermore, the first author wishes to express her gratitude to Mr. Timothy A. Bell, PE, who recommended herresearch for financial support from the European University Support Program by the DuPont Centre for Collaborative Research &Education (CCRE). The first author also extendsherthanksto Mr. Timothy Bell for his helpful debates at the scientific conferences we attended together and especially for his assistance in providing her with financial support for her participation in the 5th World Congress on Particle Technology held in Orlando, Florida, USA in April 2006.

Last but not least, we are very grateful to all our colleagues of "The Silo Research Group" (our term) especially to Professor Francisco Ayuga, Dr John Carson of Jenike & Johanson Corporation, Professor Gisle Enstad, Professor Haim Kalman (especially for the financial support for our participation in the 5th International Conference for Conveying and Handling of Particulate Solids in Sorrento, Italy, August 27–31, 2006), Assistant ProfessorMarek Molenda, Professor Jin Y. Ooi, Professor Jean Rajchenbach, Professor J. Michael Rotter, Professor Ugur Tüzün, for their fruitful discussions during our congresses and conferences and for sharing their professional experience with us.

Introduction

Reasons for completing the book

In our natural environment we are surrounded by a large number of buildings and special structures designed according to recommended standards and technical parameters suited to climatic conditions and static load requirements. Among these special structures we find silos and tanks for bulk storage of granular materials, powders or liquids commonly used in industry. The most important issues in the flow analysis of materials in silos are:

- knowledge of wall pressures caused by stored or flowing materials,
- and identification of flow modes in silos.

The silo walls are expected to withstand pressures exerted by the materials stored inside. Silos are filled from above and the material is stored and discharged at proper time. During storing, filling and discharging the wall pressures of the stored material must be precisely determined. The wall pressure is a basic parameter in the designing of the silo wall thickness. The values of wall pressures vary at different stages of the load coming from the stored material. In addition, the design of silos and hoppers need to include a structural consideration to accommodate any vacuum pressures arising during the discharge process of various materials. A wall buckling in steel silos and hoppers caused by the vacuum pressure is extremely dangerous and the silo wall stability modes and the load under which a structure will buckle should be carefully checked considering the compressive load case induced by a vaccum pressure value, provided by the silo monitoring specialists. On the other hand, the buckling does not necessarily equal catastrophic failure and the silo structure may still be able to support the load after buckling has taken place. Namely, the nonlinear analysis can explain postbuckling behaviour. A combined pressure and vacuum relief valves are always designed to protect the silos from the effects of overpressures during either a fill or empty conditions. Any steel silo or hopper cannot retain its load-bearing capabilities, if the complete emptying occurs without installation of vaccum relief valves. When calculating wall stresses, one must also consider flow patterns. The phenomena associated with filling, storage and discharge in silos are still not fully understood despite the many experimental and theoretical attempts that have been made to explain them.

The issue of wall pressures is very important for designers of silos and is regulated by various codes and standards. Not only Polish and European but also world standard committees recommend standards that relate to silos, e.g. the German code DIN1055-6, (1987), ISO11697, (1995), Part 4 of Eurocode 1 – EN1991-4, (1995), EN1993-1-6, Eurocode 3, (1999), ECI Part 4 (1995), EC3 Part 4.I (1998). In the United States the codes are ACI-313 (1989, 1991), ASAE EP433 (1989), in Australia AS3774 (1996).

In the standards mentioned above, some essential principles concerning the phenomena occurring in silos including silo failures or disasters are lacking. Expertises following silo accidents or disasters often indicate that the obligatory standards are not reliable.

As regards the issue of investigating flow modes in silos the first author has made an attempt to verify the classical flow modes described by Jenike in 1961. However, in the case of radial velocity fields, some inconsistencies have been discovered concerning the constant flow parameter. The assumptions made by Jenike (1961) concerning the radial flow were not clearly defined. Drescher (1991) also adopted a constant value for the relation describing the flow velocity. In our experiments supported by the DPIV technique, it was possible to prove that the radial flow velocity depends on the exponential function and thus verify the radial flow field.

In the book, the DEM-based computational model is developed. The model has been experimentally verified and found to be in good agreement with experimental measurements during filling, storage and discharge. It is also important to know the values of the velocities and the range of stagnant zones formed during the flow and how long and how much of the material rests in the stagnant zone.

The investigation also showed that in the lower part of the hopper, an active stress state occurs $\sigma_x^e < \sigma_z^e$, but in the upper part a passive state, $\sigma_z^e < \sigma_x^e$, develops, where σ_x^e is the normal stress to the vertical wall and σ_z^e denotes vertical stress in the silo. This pattern of stress distribution changes during the discharge process where the passive stated velops at the bottom hopper position. This observation does not support the view, of Jenike and Johanson (1968, 1969) that the active stress state develops within the hopper after the filling process.

In thebook some experimental measurements of velocities and stagnant zone range in a model of different wall roughness are also presented. This issue plays a significant role in natural scale silos when, after many cycles of discharging, organic materials stored in the stagnant zones may begin to putrefy and decay. Such a putrefied part of the material in the silo is undesirable. Also materials that age quickly (e.g. grains and powders) and remain in the stagnant zones for a long time form arches which may fall down in hard blocks of material and damage the bottom of the hopper.

It is hoped that the present research will clarify in greater detail some aspects of the behaviour of granular material and its impact on silo walls.

To give a better idea of the nature of silo failures and disasters, some recent accidents are shown in the following Figures 1.1–1.6. Carson (2000) mentioned four major causes of silo failures that are due to shortcomings in one or more of four categories: design, constructions, usage and maintenance. Damage and failures are far much frequent in silos than in any other constructions. Many complicated phenomena occur during the flow in silos (e.g. arches, explosions, implosions, cluster forms or rat holes). In the USA alone a total of 13 grain explosions were reported in 2005, as compared with 6 in 2004 in Poland.A serious silo disaster – wall implosion –occurred in Brzeg, near Opole in 2005,



Figure1.1. Failure of grain silo, (dust explosion)

http://www.bulk-solids-handling.com/webcasts



Figure 1.2. Failure of grain silo http://www.bulk-solids-handling.com/webcasts



Figure 1.3. Collapse of a granular (corn) silo due to a poor design

http://www.bulk-solidshandling.com/webcasts/downloads



Figure 1.4. Failure of grain silo, 2005, Brzeg, Poland, (implosion)

http://www.inzynierbudownictwa.pl/biznes,bhp,artykul, przyczyny_techniczne_wystepowania_zagrozen __awarii_i_katastrof_budowlanych



Figure 1.5. A hole in a 12.7 mm thick stainless steel plate and a movement of a 2000 ton silo by shearing its foundation bolts, the USA

http://www.bulk-solidshandling.com/webcasts/downloads



Figure 1.6. Failure of steel silo, implosion http://www.bulk-solids-handling.com/webcasts/downloads

(Figure 1.4). An example of a case when rat holes collapsed in a silo with loads large enough to tear a hole in a 12.7 mm thick stainless steel plate and enough to move a 2000 ton silo by shearing its foundation bolts is presented in Figure 1.5.

Unfortunately silo disasters usually involve not only material losses (structural and content damage) but also heavy human casualties.

In view of all the problems of silo structure and operation, it was quite a challenge to re-examine the impact of the behaviour of granular material in silos and to suggest some innovative technical and statistical solutions concerning granular flow in silos during the filling, storing and discharging processes.

The results presented in the work will be useful in gaining a greater knowledge of flow phenomena in natural-scale silos. A better understanding of properties of stored materials and their interactions with the structure is of importance for improvement of the sign of silos.

The book discusses the following problems:

- using the Digital Particle Image Velocimetry Technique that has made it possible to obtain a large number of quantitative data characterizing granular flow,
- identification the flow in models in detail, velocities, flow rate, stagnant zone boundaries,
- identification the eccentric flows in the plane model, empirical description of velocities and the flow rate in the model,
- verification of Radial Flow assumption in hoppers,
- verification of mass and volume conservation in the flowing material,
- verification of the kinematic model, the new distribution of the kinematic parameter was presented,
- a mathematical model using DEM applied to verify the nature of wall stresses with limited number of particles,
- improvement of the methods and computational analyses in order to gain a better knowledge of the phenomena occurring during the filling and discharge of the granular materials in the models and to distinguish and quantitatively investigate them;
- the application of the method the Discrete Element Method (DEM),("the grain method") with 20,400 particles in the mathematical model to simulate the flow in silo models of different shapes.
- verification of the DEM model by comparison with the results obtained during the experiments.

1. Investigations of flow processes – Experiments in silos

1.1. Experimental analysis of flow in the plane model by the DPIV (Digital Particle Image Velocimetry) Technique

1.1.1.Introduction

Investigation of flow patterns and wall stresses in silos and other hoppers is usually carried out on laboratory models. Many different measurement techniques have been used in such studies: visual measurements through transparent walls, coloured layers and photography, coloured layers and dissection after freezing the flow with paraffin wax, photographic or video techniques, tracer techniques using X-rays and radio pills and insertion of markers to measure residence times, (Chen et al. 2005). In laboratory tests very significant scale effects in silo flow and pressures were reported by Nielsen and Askegaard (1977), Wright (1979), Nielsen and Kristiansen (1980), Munch-Andersen and Nielsen (1986) or Nielsen (1998). However, almost all of these techniques are not viable at full scale. Many tests on full scale silos were made to measure wall pressures in Denmark, France, Great Britain, Holland, Poland - Borcz and Maj (1993), Łapko (1989), Tejchman (1996), Kamiński (1986a, 1986c, 1989), Kamiński and Hamadeh (1994), Kamiński (1996), Kamiński and Antonowicz (2000), Diamountene and Kamiński (2003), Kamiński and Maj (both in models and in full scale silos, 2003), in Sweden, Australia and South Africa, Chen et al. (1999). But there are a few examples given in literature where the measurements of flow patterns were performed on line, Chen et al. (1995, 1996, 2005), Rotter et al. (1993). Such investigations are very expensive, not only due to enormous size of the silo but also to difficulties in accessing the structure. Because of the difficulties of access at natural scale such as opaque walls, opaque solids, surface covered with dust and

intrusive investigation techniques, such as the penetration of the wall, rarely acceptable by silo owners, model silo studies seem to be very useful in therecognizing flow patterns. Though the challenge of observing flow processes at full scale remains still considerable. The flow inside the silo has been poorly identified till today and the investigation of flow modes inside the silo is almost impossible.

Silos are structures having round horizontal cross sections. Usually all laboratory models are flat and only flat flow are investigated. There are also round laboratory models but in this case, it is much more difficult to measure stagnant zone boundaries. In such models usually the problem of flow modes and determining wall pressures are made.

In this Chapter the use of the latest diagnostic tool - the DPIV (Digital Particle Image Velocimetry) technique is presented in order to identify the flow in some cases of both central and eccentric flow in the models made of Plexiglas, one with vertical walls and another one in a converging model. The technique introduced in the 90ies as PIV (Particle Image Velocimetry) was developed into DPIV as an alternative approach of the PIV.In general, this technique was applied in fluid mechanics and its first applications to granular material flow were presented by Medina et al. (1998), or Lueptow et al. (2000). One of the first successful attempts to apply the PIV technique to granular matter was described by Waters and Drescher (2000) and Lueptow et al. (2000), Ostendorf and Schwedes (2004, 2005), Sielamowicz and Kowalewski (2004), Böhrnsen et al. (2004), Niedostatkiwicz and Tejchman (2005), Sielamowicz et al. (2005a, 2005b, 2006), Słonimski et al. (2007), Steigert and Evans (2005) reported the use the PIV technique in their experiments to obtain information on local velocities of particles at several elevations in densely packed materials. Ostendorf and Schwedes (2004) combined PIV measurements with wall normal stress measurements at different points of time in a large scale silo. The 2D flow close to the transparent walls of the model silo was observed.

Using PIV to measure particle displacement or velocity in granular flows we should consider that it is impossible to illuminate an arbitrary plane within the flow held and record the particle motion in that plane due to the opacity of the particles. The application of PIV to granular flows is limited to quasi-two dimensional flows, where the flow can be viewed at a free surface or through a clear bounding wall. Two dimensional models of hopper flows have been studied in an effort to shed light on the three dimensional cases (Baxter et al. 1989; Evesque and Rajchenbach 1989;

Clement et al. 1992; Duran et al. 1994; Pak and Behringer 1994). Applying PIV to granular flows is also limited by the number of particles. Too many particles may be present in the image resulting in a speckle pattern rather than an image of individual particles(Adrian 1991). Lueptov (2000) found that by using a mixture of light and dark particles, this problem can be avoided.

Observations of the discharge process allow us to understand the behaviour of the material. As mentioned above, different measurement techniques have been used in investigations of flow in silo models. The first works [Kvapil (1959)], where two different colours of material were used, allowed detection of zones of flow and stagnant zones. The flow was observed through transparent walls of the model to register flow profiles. A number of experimental works have been focused to measure flow patterns. Optical techniques are commonly used in the analysis of velocity profiles near the transparent silo walls. The X-ray technique was frequently applied [e.g. Blair-Fish and Bransby (1973), Drescher et al. (1978)] to obtain information from deeper flow layers. Also, other non-invasive measurement techniques were applied to register granular flow, density and velocity fields in flowing zones, among others tomography, spy-holes, radio transmitters, positron emission (Ooi et al. 1998), magnetic resonance imaging(Nakagawa et al. 1993; Ehrichs et al. 1995), radioactive tracers(Harwood 1977) and ultrasonic speckle velocimetry(Chinaud et al. 2010). More details on different techniques used in investigations of granular flow in small models can be found in references given by Ooi et al. (1998) and by Lueptow et al. (2000).

Particle Image Velocimetry (PIV) is a method used for two-dimensional flow structure evaluation. It enables the measurement of the instantaneous in-plane velocity field within a planar section of the flow field, the spatial gradients, dissipation of turbulent energy or spatial correlations. In the early days of the PIV technique multiple-exposure images and optical auto-spectrum or autocorrelation analysis were applied [Hesselink (1988)]. Images taken for PIV analysis were recorded on a film and the flow field was obtained via the computation of the spatial correlation in a small search region. It was a very laborious task to process large numbers of images. Therefore, an alternative approach – Digital Particle Image Velocimetry (DPIV) was introduced [Willert and Gharib (1991), Westerweel (1993)]. Here digital images are recorded directly with a CCD camera and frame-grabber, and can be studied without the unnecessary delay and associated with the digitisation of photographs. The DPIV allows for a simple realization of the cross-correlation technique for pairs of two separate images. The typical DPIV evaluation

procedure is based on the analysis of two successive images of the flow. Despite recent progress in the DPIV development, further improvement of the accuracy and minimization of the computational time still remains a current research goal [Lourenco and Krothapalii (1995), Sun et al. (1996)]. One of the main drawbacks of classical DPIV is its inability to accurately resolve flow regions characterized by large velocity gradients. This is due to the strong deformation of the particle image pattern within a DPIV search window. A group of researchers [Huang et al. (1993), Tokumaru and Dimotakis (1995), Gui and Merzkirch (1996)] – proposed several alternative evaluation methods to remove the above limitations. It appeared that the optical flow method may be an interesting alternative, offering high evaluation accuracy without most of the typical DPIV limitations. This technique which was developed for detecting the motion of large objects in real world, was adopted to measure fluid flow [Quenot et al. (1998)], yielding a significant increase in the accuracy and spatial resolution of the velocity field. More details on the technique, its accuracy and principles one can find in works by Adrian (1991), Raffel et al. (1998), Smith (1997), Sutton et al. (2000), Nübel (2002), White et al. (2003), Hutter and Kuerchner (2003), Rechenmacher (2006) or Kohse (2002).

1.1.2. Basic assumptions in granular material flow

In granular material flow the main assumptions were introduced by Jenike in his reports published in 1961 and 1964. He was the first to call the processes as RVF & RSF, (Radial Velocity Field) and (Radial Stress Field). Jenike presented two types of flow during the discharge of granular material from hoppers: mass flow and funnel flow. Watson and Rotter (1996) classified funnel flow into semi-mass flow and internal or pipe flow. The flow channel boundary is also defined as the interface between flowing and stationary solid. The methods based on the concepts of plasticity can predict the existence of stagnant zones but there are no reliable methods of predicting the shape of the stagnant zone boundaries, Nedderman (1995). Plasticity theory is well established for the prediction of small displacements in granular material and can be extended to effectively infinite strains in flowing materials. It was later found that the flowing zone predicted by Jenike's radial velocity field was far narrower than that observed in practice, Cleaver and Nedderman (1993). Many experiments are aimed at investigating types of flow and shapes of the flowing regions. Some factors such as: hopper geometry, height of packed materials, size of particles, material density, material-wall interface friction influence the shape of flow patterns [Giunta (1969), Takahashi and Yanai (1973),

Nguyen et al. (1979), Tejchman (1993a), Watson and Rotter (1996), Waters and Drescher (2000)].

Many theoretical works classify steady state flow [Tüzünand Nedderman (1982), Graham *et al.* (1987), Zhang and Ooi (1998)] into two cases: loosely packed material in either tall bins or shorter bins but the bin should be filled in a continuous way. To predict velocities and stagnant boundaries in the flowing material, several theoretical models were introduced into the analyses. The applied mathematical models assume a rigid-perfectly plastic model, Hill (1950), Prager and Hodge (1968), Salençon (1977) or purely kinematic material model, proposed by Litwiniszyn (1958, 1963) andfurther developed by Mullins (1972, 1979) and applied by Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a), Tüzün *et al.* (1982), Waters and Drescher (2000), or in the revised form by Drescher and Ferjani (2004). Szczepiński (2003a, 2003b) and Kotulski and Szczepiński (2004) presented gravitational movement of granular materials based on the method proposed by Litwiniszyn (1958, 1963).

It was usually assumed that material density is constant in the hopper. In this thesis we verify this assumption and we present variation of the density at all analyzed elevations. Drescher and Ferjani (2004) modelled the evolution of flow zones in cohesionless granular materials introducing a revised kinematic model. They considered stresses developing during the flow and the funnel-type of flow. Weir (2004) developed a new "softening" variable-density plastic flow model and applied it to the steady radial flow of a cohesionless granular material from steep-walled wedge and conical hopper. The flow conditions given by Weir (2004) include the time derivative of density in order to satisfy mass conservation. Weir (2004) also assumed a variation of density with pressure and the variation of density was shown to decrease the mass discharge rate. There are also analytical approximate methods applied in the analysis of hopper loads and hopper geometry design like the limit state methods, the methods of differential slices, the method of plastic limit analysis, Drescher (1991) or computational studies by FEM, Tejchman and Klisiński (2001).

The process of discharge is unsteady if the size of the flow region increases with time. The theoretical model for this type of flow assumes an incompressible radial velocity field and bases on kinematic theory [Nedderman (1995)]. Provided a discharge from a densely packed hopper, a plug flow zone, formed in the material is observed and extends upward to the upper surface and then this zone widens and quickly reaches hopper walls. Theboundaries of the flowing zones are shown in

Figures I.3, I.30, I.64, I.66, I.68, I.70, I.72, I.79, I.90 obtained by the DPIV analysis in this Chapter.

1.1.3. Theory and experiments in plane flow

Jenike In his models distinguished radial stress fields (RSF) and radial velocity fields (RVF) and presented the results in a graphical form [Jenike (1961, Jenike (1964)]. The radial velocity field (RVF) presents a particular solution to the full stress equation for an ideal Coulomb material. The radial velocity field (RVF) is derived from the radial stress field on the assumption that a material obeys the principle of coaxiality, sometimes known as the principle of isotropy [Moreea and Nedderman (1996)]. The methods built by Jenike can predict the existence of stagnant zones in a flowing material. The observations of batch discharge also showed that the position of the stagnant zone boundary changes slowly in time. Since the kinematic model cannot predict the existence of the stagnant zone boundary, hence the stagnant zone boundary was defined to be the position at which the velocity was equal to 1% of the centreline velocity at the same height, Watson and Rotter (1996). It was also found as a satisfactory approximation for the steady state. Tüzün and Nedderman (1982) showed that the stagnant zone boundary should be taken to be the stream surface within which 99% of the total flow takes place. Kozicki and Tejchman (2005) presented simulations of flow patterns in silos with a cellular automaton. Theoretical predictions of the velocities and the flow boundary were also based on the use of a purely kinematic model or the rigid perfectly plastic model. Both models assumed the constancy of the material density throughout the bin, i.e., incompressible flow was considered. The kinematic models mentioned above differ slightly in their qualitative aspects but all three describe the velocity distribution by the following differential equation:

$$\frac{\partial \upsilon}{\partial y} = B \frac{\partial^2 \upsilon}{\partial x^2} \tag{1.1}$$

where v is the vertical velocity and x and y are horizontal and vertical distances, respectively. Nedderman (1995) presents that equation (I.1) is not invariant with respect to the rotation of coordinates because the models are concerned with the gravity flow and y-coordinate must be directed vertically. Parameter B has the dimension of length and is often taken in the order of particle diameter. Equation (I.1) is parabolic and cannot have discontinuous solutions and is used only for two dimensional systems. For cylindrical symmetry, the kinematic model has the form:

$$\frac{\partial \upsilon}{\partial z} = \frac{B}{r} \frac{\partial}{\partial r} \left(r \frac{\partial \upsilon}{\partial r} \right)$$
(1.)2

Watson and Rotter (1996) showed that the streamlines in a discharging cylindrical bunker are indeed similar to those predicted from the kinematic model. Using the Finite Element Method, the solution of equation (I.2) for cylindrical bunkers for many different values of kinematic constant B was presented and considerable agreement between the predictions and the streamlines in steady flow was shown. Watson and Rotter (1996) recognized three regions in the solution. Plug flow was found in the upper part of the bunker, where the velocity is presented as the ratio of the volumetric flow rate divided by the cross-sectional area. In the region close to the orifice, velocities of passing particles are high. It was also found that the only region where the velocity of the flowing material cannot be predicted is the intermediate region, located far from the orifice and far from the walls. Waters and Drescher (2000) in their paper indicated that the predicted velocities are higher along the centre line and decrease gradually towards the boundary. The shape of the boundary was called as "a growing candlelight". In some discussion, it was shown that the kinematic model gives no information about the stagnant zones, Nedderman (1995). That is why a new model was proposed assuming that on filling, the material is compacted to its initial density and when the process of discharge starts the material density assumes another value. More details of the above discussion can be found in the literature, Nedderman (1995). Waters and Drescher (2000) modelled plug flow in bins and proposed a theoretical model (purely kinematic) for describing the evolution of the plug flow zone. They did not consider the evolution of the velocity field and the stress field and only a simplified velocity field. The model relates to symmetric flow as well.

1.1.4. Experimental setup

In this section a series of experiments registered by the DPIV, conducted in a plane model made of Plexiglas is presented. The optical flow DPIV technique is used to register the evolution of the flow, velocity fields and velocity distributions in the granular material.

Figure I.1 shows experimental setup used for the flow analysis, described in detail in Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005). It consists of a Plexiglas box, a set of illumination lamps, and a high resolution CCD camera (PCO SensiCam). Two Plexiglas models were used in the experiments. Both models have a height of 80 cm, and a width of 26 cm.

One has a depth of 10 cm and the other 5 cm. The model of 5 cm in depth was used in the eccentric flow discussed in section 3.



Figure 1. 1. Experimental setup.

Recording the flow in the model of the depth 10 cm the 12-bit flow images with resolution of 1280 pixels x 1024 pixels and maximum frequency of 3.75 Hz were acquired by Pentium 4 personal computer. Long sequences of 100–400 images were taken at variable time intervals for subsequent evaluation of the velocity fields. The velocity field was evaluated for triplets of images using optical flow PIV technique. Dense velocity fields with vectors for each pixel of the image were obtained and used for further evaluation of the velocity profiles, velocity contours and streamlines. The term "streamline" is defined as a direction of the flow of different particles at the same time. Intrinsic resolution of the PIV technique is limited by the size of the area of interest that is used in the application of the cross correlation algorithm between subsequent images and this is generally one order of magnitude larger than a single pixel.

Three kinds of granular material were used in the experiments: amaranth, flax-seed and buckwheat. These materials show certain static electricity when flowing and sliding over Plexiglas. The properties of the materials used in the experiments are presented in Table 1, Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005).

Granular material	Angle of wall friction against Plexiglas $\varphi_w[^{\circ}]$	Angle of internal friction φ_e [°]	Young modulus [MPa]	Granular material density deposited through a pipe with zero free-fall ρ_b [kg/m ³]
Amaranth	25	28	12.96	832 at 1kPa833 at 8 kPa
Flax-seed	26	25	6.11	746 at 1 kPa747 at 8 kPa
Buckwheat	28	25	-	669 at 1 kPa671 at 8 kPa

Table1.1. Properties of the granular materials used in the experiments.

Amarantus grain has a shape of regular round balls of 1 mm diameter, strawcoloured. The surface of the grain is plain. Flax-seed has a shape of flattened rotational ellipse $4\text{mm} \times 2\text{mm}$, brown in colour and plain, brilliant surface. Buckwheat seed is like a pyramid of total height 2 mm. Its surface is not as brilliant as flax-seed, being a little darker brown colour than flax-seed. The values of the angle of internal friction for the flax-seed and buckwheat given in Table 1 are taken from the Polish Standard PN-89/B-03262, for the amaranth seedthe value of the angle was measured in the laboratory.

1.1.5. Results of the experiments

1.1.5.1. Stagnant zone boundaries

Watson (1993) presented his experimental measurements of the stagnant zone boundary as a function of time obtained in a hemi-cylindrical bunker of diameter 650 mm fitted with a semi-circular orifice of 65 mm diameter. Nedderman (1995) showed the predicted position of the stagnant boundary as a function of time. These two investigations indicate that the kinematic model considered by Watson (1993) and Nedderman (1995) gives an excellent prediction of the development of the stagnant zone boundary. Some differences were noticed close to the orifice, where the assumption of a point sink differs from the orifice of65 mm diameter as used in experiments. Figure 1.2 presents the development of the stagnant boundary resulting from the present experiments in the plane model of silo with the angle to vertical 90° and compared with the results obtained by Watson (1993) and Neddreman (1995).



Figure 1. 2.Experimental measurements of the stagnant boundary a) as a function of time, taken from Watson (1993), b) predicted position of stagnant zone boundary as a function of time by Nedderman (1995) c) present study – flow of amaranth, (Sielamowicz *et al.* 2005).

The picture shows the flow of amaranth seed for one half of the model. The plug flow develops very quickly in the material. The flowing zone is similar to funnel flow – internal or pipe flow. Generally, the shape of the flowing zones of amaranth in Figure I.3 is converging in the intermediate phase of the flow similarly to that observed in the experiments carried out by Watson (1993) and in the predictions given by Nedderman (1995). However, the lines of the stagnant boundaries in Figure 1.2 are closer to each other in their vertical parts. It indicates that the flowing region does not increase in its width as it was observed in Watson (1993) and Nedderman (1995). After the initial time of 3.75 s the material flows gradually from the upper parts into the flowing zone and a stable funnel zone forms. It maintains its width till the end of the flow, contrary to Watson's (1993) and Nedderman (1995) results that show gradual widening of the flowing zone with time. It remains unclear as to whether an absence of the lateral expansion of the funnel flow is related to particle geometry or to difference in the initial packing density. In Figure 1.2 the horizontal axis is given as a normalised width of the model and the vertical axis as a normalized height of the model.

1.1.5.2. Velocity distributions of the flowing grains

Figure 1.3 presents the velocity fields and velocity magnitude contours of the flowing amaranth obtained from the sequence of 315 images taken at the intervals of 0.2666 s, Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005).



Figure 1.3. Velocity fields and velocity magnitude contours in the model with flowing amaranth, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)]

Evolution of the plug flow zone and development of a high velocity region (red colour contour) at the outlet is clearly visible. The stagnant zones are indicated by the blue colour of the velocity contour map.

1.1.5.3. Streamlines

Figure 1.4 presents selected streamlines calculated from the velocity field measured in the model for three flowing materials. The streamlines represent the motion of virtual particles, indicating the flow structure in the flowing zone. Figure 1.4a shows the streamlines, indicated with red vectors obtained for the flowing amaranth. The flow of the amaranth is symmetrical but some disturbances of the flow of single particles especially near the outlet can be seen. The black vectors denote the flowing region and the lengths of the vectors denote the velocity. In the stagnant zones there are points which denote vectors of zero value.

Near the outlet, where the velocity is the highest, convergence of the flow into the orifice is well illustrated by the streamlines. Local non-uniformities of the velocity field are well reflected in the asymmetry of the streamlines, observed in the flow regions. It appears that some degree of non-uniformity of the material is unavoidable in the experiments.





Figure 1. 4. Streamlines in the flowing a) amaranth, b) flax-seed, c) buckwheat, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)]

In Figure 1.4b, c the streamlines in the flowing flax seed and buckwheat evaluated at the selected elevations are depicted with red colour lines. The total time flow of the amaranth was 60 s, for the flax-seed 103 s and for the buckwheat 122 s. All three flowing granular materials produce different flow structures as shown in Figure 1.4b and c. The outer streamlines are close to the boundary lines of the flowing zone. They are not always vertical or smooth. Some irregular lines result because both seeds were less homogeneous and contained some natural pollution. The shape of the grains and the kind of the seed surface influence also its flowing properties.

1.1.5.4. Velocity profiles

Other data obtained by the DPIV technique in experiments concerned velocity profiles. In Figure I.5 selected velocity profiles of the flowing amaranth are shown, Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005). The profiles of the vertical velocity components across the cavity obtained for different heights (indicated in the legend) and at time steps 3.75 s, 15 s, 30 s, 40 s, 52.5 s and 60 s after the beginning of experiment.





Figure 1. 5. Velocity profiles of flowing amaranth depicted in given time instants: a) t=3.75 s, b) t=15 s, c) t=30 s, d) t=40 s, e) t=52.5 s, f) t=60 s, [a, c, e Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)].

We observe a bunch of velocity profiles that have almost the same values. The shape of the profiles in the bunch is similar as well. This conclusion supports the other experimental observations [cf. Takahashi and Yanai, (1973) Perry, Rothwell and Woodfin (1976), Drescher (1991)] that in symmetrical flow in plane bins the velocities of flowing materials above the outlet are constant and approximately vertical.

1.1.5.5. Evolution of velocities and plug flow zone

Variation in time of the volumetric discharge of granular materials is an important experimental parameter. It can evaluate from the mean vertical flow velocity and the area of the flowing zone. Figures 1.6, 1.7 and 1.8 present the variation of the vertical velocities of particles V_y , height *h* and width 2*b* of the flowing zone of amaranth as a function of time.Similar diagrams were presented by Waters and Drescher (2000). They observed that the maximum velocity of flowing crushed walnut shells was reached shortly after opening the outlet. Then the velocity rapidly decreased and from the 10th second of the flow the same velocity was registered. Similar behaviour was found in the present experiments.



 $\begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{E} \\ \mathbf{A} \\ \mathbf{A}$

Figure 1. 1. Evolution of the vertical velocity in the plug flow zone as a function of time, measured at the symmetry axis of the model and at height 20 cm, flowing amaranth seed, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)]

Figure 1. 2. Evolution of the height of the plug flow zone as a function of time measured at the symmetry axis, flowing amaranth, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)]
The observed evolution of the height of the plug flow zone is schematically shown in Figure 1.7 and the width of the plug flow at the level of 20 cm as a function of time in Figure 1.8.

The height of the plug flow zone was reported by Waters and Drescher (2000) and Drescher and Ferjani (2004). They found that the plug flow zone reaches the height of the upper surface and then linearly decreases with time. Similar behaviour of the flowing zone was observed in the present experiments (Figure I.7). The evolution of the height of the plug flow can be approximated by almost a linear function of time.



Figure 1. 3. Evolution of the width of the plug flow zone as a function of time in the symmetry axis at the height 20 cm, flowing amaranth seed; 2b – total width of the plug flow zone between stagnant boundaries, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)]

Figure 1.8 displays evolution of the width of the plug flow zone as a function of time for the same experiment. This experimental analysis confirms the results obtained by Waters and Drescher (2000), who reported the variation of the width of the flowing zone as a function of time for crushed walnut shells. It can be seen that the width of the plug flow zone varies with time and increases. The shape of the function in Figure I.8 is similar to that of Waters and Drescher (2000). Comparing with the results obtained by Waters and Drescher (2000) some differences can be encountered. They reported almost linear increase of the width of the plug flow zone in time. The disparity of the flowing material properties (crushed walnut shells against amaranth seed used here) can be responsible for their different behaviour. Recently Drescher and Ferjani (2004) showed the experimental results of the evolution of the half-width b of flowing crushed walnut-shells, however in Waters and Drescher (2000) a heavier material was used, as a function of thepercentage of mass discharged from a semi-cylindrical bin. They indicated that the variation of b is little effected by the initial height of the material and applies to the influence of outlet half-size. The functions showing the increase of the plug flow zone both in this analysis and in Waters and Drescher (2000) and in Drescher and Ferjani (2004) are in their general form similar.

1.1.5.6. Wall stresses

The DPIV analysis yields velocity vectors for each point of the flow. This information can be used to predict the stresses in the flowing granular material. Calculating velocities in the flowing region, both derivatives of the obtained velocities as well as the stresses are calculated. In this experimental analysis such calculations were not made although it would be possible to extend this analysis in further work. As the issue of stresses both in the flowing material and on the silo walls is very important in the analysis of granular material flow, further investigations will be conducted and discussed later on. The accuracy of DPIV measurements seems sufficient to obtain velocity gradients inside the flowing zone. However, the evaluation of the stresses on the bin wall is still a challenging task. The velocity of the granular material near the wall is equal or close to zero and cannot be used to calculate the wall stresses. The velocity gradients measured on the boundary of the stagnant zone could offer useful values for calculating wall stresses. Such evaluation, combined with the stresses measured at the wall by electrical transducers, Ostendorf and Schwedes (2005), could offer a possibility to verify theoretical descriptions of mechanical properties of granular media.

As stated above, wall stresses are significant parameter in silo design. Pressures in silos during discharge are quite different from those after filling. This difference is usually indicated as a main cause of silo failures Ruckenbrod and Eibl (1993), Carson (2000), Rotter (1990, 2001), so it is crucial to distinguish between filling and discharge pressures. It was already determined that filling pressures usually follow the Janssen pressure distribution, Janssen (1895). In Janssen's theory the magnitude of introduced parameter k, the lateral pressure ratio, may be uncertain but was not defined. Moreover, if the filling is eccentric, this can lead to significant departures from the Janssen pressure distribution after filling process. The experimental

analysis of discharge processes presented in sections 1, 2 and 3 indicates that behaviour of the flowing material during discharge is very complex.

To predict both the static wall pressures after initial filling and the quasi-static pressures during discharge we can use different classical theories. It is well known that after filling, the variation of pressure with depth is generally considered to be in the pattern of Janssen's (1895) theory, and remains different about the form of the discharge pressure distribution. All known classical theories for both processes, present different approaches to the predicted pressure magnitudes which vary enormously in each theory [Janssen (1895), Könen (1895), Pieper and Wenzel (1963), Walker (1966), Homes (1972), Walters (1973), Jenike *et al.* (1973), Reimbert and Reimbert (1976), Abdel-Sayed *et al.* (1985)]. Each theory introduces its own simplifying assumptions on the constitutive response of the granular material, Rotter (1990), Drescher (1991). Many of them were derived from plastic equilibrium considerations on the basis of different simplifying assumptions. Discussions of these theories and full descriptions may be found in Arnold *et al.* (1980), Gaylord and Gaylord (1984), Abdel-Sayed *et al.* (1985), Bishara (1985), Ooi and Rotter (1990), Chen *et al.* (1999).

1.1.5.6.1. Filling and storing pressures

The development of computational methods allowed overcoming the shortcomings of the classical theories. It was pointed by Chen *et al.* (1999) that among many computational methods, especially the FEM (Finite Element Method) has some great advantages in being able to model complex geometries, sliding boundaries and complex material behaviour. But there is still a lack in producing realistic predictions. Filling pressures of the example given in Chen *et al.* (1999) in classical approaches and comparison to the FEM analysis and the wall normal pressure distributions for the silo discussed in Chen *et al.* (1999) are given in Figure 1.9.

In Chen *et al.* (1999) the squat steel silo was studied for the condition after filling. The silo was of height H=10m, aspect ratio H/D=1 and wall radius to thickness ratio R/t = 500. The stored solid had properties representative of cleaned Kentucky Paradise coal characterized by unit weight γ =10kN/m³, internal friction angle φ =42°, Poisson's ratio v=0.34, wall friction coefficient μ = 0.44 and angle of repose of 25°, (Chen *et al.*, 1999; Lohnes *etal.*, 1994). Figure I.9b presents the values of design codes and the FEM predictions for this silo. Comparison of predictions of design

codes and the FEM and for elastic-plastic solids shows that there is a different pressure value both at the beginning and at the end of the filling process.



Figure I. 4. The normal wall pressure distributions in an example squat silo (Chen *et al.*,1999), a) Predictions of classical theories, b) Predictions of design codes and finite element method

In our investigations of wall pressures the pea grains were used in the model with vertical walls. The pea grains were chosen for the analysis in order to verify the computational model in the DEM method which is presented in Chapter II. The wall pressures were measured using a membrane sensor placed at three positions along the model wall, i.e., 8,18cm and 28cm above the bottom calculating to the centre of the sensor. The sensor was round of 7cm diameter made of duralumin; the membrane was of 4cm diameter. The membrane sensor was placed in the hole made in the Plexiglas wall. In this case, the surface of the membrane coincided with the wall surface. The sensor was connected to the measurement system. The pea grains used in the experiments were of 0.8cm diameter, and characterized by: unit weight γ =9kN/m³, internal friction angle φ =27.3°, Poisson's ratio v=0.26, wall friction coefficient μ =0.146 and the angle of repose of 21.5°.

Discussing the results given in Chen *et al.* (1999), it is seen that in the FEM solution there is a peak in wall pressure distribution both at the beginning of the filling and at the end of the filling. The same behaviour was registered in the case of the pea grain flow in the model. The first sensor indicated the rapid increase of the wall pressure and then there was no further increase of the wall pressure values. The filling time was measured to be 53s. After filling the wall pressures in storing state were registered. A slight increase of the values was observed. The discharge started after the state of storing and a pick of significant increase of the wall pressures was registered. This investigation confirmed the experimental results obtained by Chen *et al.*, (1999). Figure 1.10 presents the experimental measurements of wall pressures registered by three varied positions of the sensor. Each diagram is divided by two vertical lines that indicate three processes: filling, storage and discharge.

a)



c)





Figure 1. 5. Measured wall stresses in the model filled with pea grains

The results of wall pressures of the filling process presented in Figure 1.10 show the same tendency of the pressure distribution. For each case registered by each sensor the wall pressures present similar character.

1.1.5.6.2. Discharge pressures

The pressure distributions in the discharge process are more complex and unpredictable than those after filling. The problem of so called "switch" pressures and localized "patch" pressures is still a challenge to describe and produce codified rules for them. Nanninga (1956) interpreted higher pressures during flow using the term "switch" from an active plastic stress field after filling to the passive field during discharge. This was discussed and modified by Walker (1964), Jenike and Johanson (1968), Jenike *et al.* (1973) and Walters (1973).

In the experiments carried out in this work we notice the same phenomena. The filling pressures registered by three sensors indicated an increase followed the Janssen distribution with some peaks and pulsations, the discharge pressures increased rapidly after opening the outlet to the value about four times higher comparing the filling pressures and twice to the storing pressures. This rapidly increase is always dangerous to the silo structure. The increased pressures appear to be predominantly a rearrangement of the total pressure pattern from one part of the silo to another, (Ooi *et al.*, 1990) rather than an overall symmetrical increase due to the lateral pressure ratio "switch". Rotter (1990) stated that Jenike's minimum strain energy theory [Jenike *et al.* (1973), Arnold and McLean (1976), Arnold *et al.*(1980) gained some acceptance but the theory is still not validated.

1.1.6. Theoretical analysis of vertical velocity

Investigations of granular material flows in the model with vertical walls were presented in section 1. Several experimental and theoretical efforts have been directed mainly to the knowledge of velocity within the flow region Tüzün *et al.*(1982), Kheil and Roth (1994), Sakaguchi *et al.*(1993), Brown and Richards (1970), Nedderman (1992), Hong and McLennan (1992), Hirshfeld *et al.*(1997), Kafui and Thornton (1997), Wang *et al.*(1992), Haüssler and Eibl (1984), Srinivasa *et al.*(1997). Very few of those theoretical studies have shown an analysis of the whole velocity field in the steady-state of flow, Wang *et al.*(1992) or in the time dependent flow Haüssler and Eibl (1984); Hong and McLennan (1992). Therefore

the experimental evaluation of the velocity appears necessary to obtain quantitative information of the gravity induced flow. We presented velocity field and velocity profiles in a two-dimensional model (depicted in Figures I.5) and used in this theoretical analysis to describe the dependence of vertical velocity on some factors. We show a series of experimental results related to the non-steady granular flow and its spatial and temporal fluctuations. The whole velocity field has very interesting and complex properties. We characterize here the intensity of the velocity fluctuations at several heights from the bottom. The funnel flow was divided into three zones as it is shown in Figure I.11: the upper zone – *theinflow*, width of the model in the upper part and narrowing to the dimension of the central zone – *the steady state zone* with vertical boundaries and *the out flow zone*. Velocity vectors direct radially from the inflow zone into the central. In the central zone velocity vectors pass vertically to *the outflow zone* with vectors passing radially to the outflow.



Figure 1. 6. Flow zones in the model, (Sielamowicz et al. 2011)

In this section we analyze both the funnel flow on the basis of experimental measurements of velocities and whether the principles of conservation of mass and volume are preserved. According to Drescher (1991) the density of the flowing material does not change. We provide here the analysis that the volume of the material is not constant during the flow and thus the density of the material.

1.1.6.1. Analysis of the experimental results

The readings taken from the vertical velocity profiles in Figure 1.5 are listed in Tables 1–6 given in Appendix 1. The velocity profiles show that velocities have different values at levels H=5 and 10 cm above the outlet during the whole period of the material flow. Howeverother values of vertical velocity read from the profiles at levels higher than H=20 cm are almost uniform. In columns 1–7 in Tables 1–6 (Appendix 1) there are two lines of readings taken for the time instants 3.75, 15, 30, 40, 52.5 and 60 s. The upper value is the left reading and the down number is the right reading from the symmetry axis.

1.1.6.2. Statistical analysis of experimental results

Applying the values given in Tables 1-6 (Appendix 1) the confidence intervals were determined for the analysed levels for the averages of velocities and listed in Tables 7-9 (Appendix 1), Volk (1969).

On the basis on velocity profiles presented in Figures 1.5 and the data listed in Tables 1–9 (Appendix 1), an inconsiderable dependence of velocity on time has been found. In the further analysis the average values of velocities calculated for the given levels, the distances from the symmetry axis and for various time instants have been applied.

In Tables 1–6 (Appendix 1) the results marked with¹⁾ were removed using statistics K criteria, Likiesh and Liaga, (1985):

$$K = \frac{|Vy_{yi} - \overline{V}_y|max}{S}$$
(1.3)

where V_{y_i} is the *i*-th reading taken from the experiments for all time instants, \overline{V}_y - the average value of experimental readings.

If the value of statistics *K* exceeds the critical value then velocity V_{y_i} should be rejected. The values of statistics *K* calculated from formula (1.3) and Tables 1–6 (Appendix 1) are listed in Table 1.2 where the critical values are also given according to Likiesh and Liaga (1985).

Distance from the symmetry axisx [cm]	()		1		2		3	2	4
Level H [cm]	К	critical value	К	critical value	К	critical value	К	critical value	К	critical value
5	-	-	-	-	2.925	3.387	-	-	-	-
10	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2.640	2.387
20 and higher levels	2.8	2.461	3.163	2.749	3.056	2.749	-	-	-	-

Table 1.2. Values of statistics K and critical values

1.1.6.3. Empirical description of vertical velocity V_y by the parabolic function

At the beginning of analysis we investigated the distributions of the measured velocities in order to choose the proper function to describe the velocity. If those distributions were linear then the functions of velocity $V_y(z)$ could be applied in a form of f(1/z) or $f(1/\sqrt{z})$. Figure 1.12 presents the values of velocities that are not distributed linear. Therefore we could not take the functions of distribution mentioned above but we proposed another function to describe velocities of the flowing particles.



Figure 1. 7. The character of distributions of velocities

Empirical description of vertical velocity V_y calculated in the units of millimetres per second was proposed according to the function:

$$V_{y} = V_{0} \left[1 - A \left(\frac{x}{c}\right)^{\alpha} \right]$$
(1.4)

where: V_0 is the initial velocity calculated in the units of millimetres per second, x – the distance from the symmetry axis calculated in the units of centimetres, c– half of the width of the model, A and α – certain parameters, determined by the least squares method and presented in Table 3.

Readings taken from level H [cm]	Α	α	V ₀ [mm/s]
5	4.745	1.162	36.92
10	10.913	2.295	25.75
20 and higher	5.373	2.678	17.77

Table 1.3. Values of the symbols given in formula (1.4)

According to the values given in Table 1.3, parameters A, α , and V_0 (given in Formula 1.4) depend on the position of the levels, where the velocities were calculated. We introduce variable z to define the position of the proper level. Parameters A, α , and V_0 were determined for i=0,1,2 according to the relations:

$$A_{i} = A_{o} + A_{1}z + A_{2}z^{2}$$

$$\alpha_{i} = \alpha_{o} + \alpha_{1}z + \alpha_{2}z^{2}$$

$$V_{0_{i}} = V_{o_{o}} + V_{o_{1}}z + V_{o_{2}}z^{2}$$
(1.5)

and a parabola was drawn across three points of coordinates $(z_0, f(z_0)), (z_1, f(z_1)), (z_2, f(z_2))$ using the Lagrange formula:

$$f(z) = \frac{(z - z_1)(z - z_2)}{(z_0 - z_1)(z_0 - z_2)} f(z_0) + \frac{(z - z_0)(z - z_2)}{(z_1 - z_{01})(z_1 - z_2)} f(z_1) + \frac{(z - z_0)(z - z_1)}{(z_2 - z_0)(z_2 - z_1)} f(z_2)$$
(1.6)

where f(z) = A(z) or $f(z) = \alpha(z)$ or $f(z) = V_o(z)$.

Following formula (1.6), parameters A, α , and V_0 were finally determined and $f(z_i)$ are the values of parameters A_i , α_i and V_{0i} , for i=0,1,2 for levels z=5,10,20 cm in the

model. The values of these parameters are presented in Table 1.4. They are valid only for the range of the height from H=5 cm up to H=20 cm. For "z" from interval $z \in \langle 20, 50 \rangle$ some constant values of these parameters were taken, the same likeat the level H=20 cm what is denoted by a broken line in Figures 1.13–1.15.

Parameter	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	<i>i</i> =2
A_i	-7.382	3.021	-0,1192
α_i	-0,5987	0,4149	-0,01255
V_{0_i}	52.88	-3,67	0,09573

Table 1.4. Parameter values informula (I.5)

Basing on the data given in Table 3 the distribution of parameters A, α , and V_0 are presented in Figures 1.13–1.15.





Figure 1. 8. Parabolic distribution of velocity V_0



Figure 1. 9. Parabolic distribution of parameter *A*

Figure 1. 10. Parabolic distribution of parameter α

Using formulas (1.4) and (1.5) and the values from Table 4the empirical values of vertical velocity were determined and presented in Tables 1.5–1.7 where the experimental values for comparison are also given.

Another empirical analysis of vertical velocity V_y was conducted at level H=10 cm. The initial vertical velocity was much lower than at level H=5cm. It was 25.58 mm/s. The values of vertical velocity V_y were measured at five points:x=0 and x=1, 2, 3, 4 cm from the symmetry axis. The empirical model also presents good agreement with the measured values of the vertical velocity. The velocity profiles presented in Figures 1.5 showed that vertical velocities V_y at level H=20 cm above the outlet, were almost uniform. Thus, the empirical model for the higher levels was created like for level H=20 cm.

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]	Empirical values [mm/s]	Average experimental values of velocity V _y [mm/s] (red profile)
0	36.92	36.92
1	28.03	28.17
2	17.03	16.27
3	5.04	5.83

Table 1.5. Values of vertical velocity V_{y} at level H=5cm

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]	Empirical values [mm/s]	Average experimental values ofV _y [mm/s] (black profile)
0	25.75	25.75
1	24.97	25.00
2	21.92	21.66
3	16.04	15.75
4	6.96	8.0

Table 1.6. Values of vertical velocity V_{y} at level H=10cm

Table 7. Values of vertical velocity V_{y} at level H=20 cm and the higher levels

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]	Empirical values [mm/s]	Average experimental values of V _y [mm/s]
0	17.77	17.77
1	17.67	17.65

2	17.14	17.15
3	15.89	16.38
4	13.70	13.54
5	10.38	8.68
6	5.73	4.27

Applying the data given in Tables 1.5–1.7a comparison of the average experimental results with the empirical description is presented in Figures 1.16–1.18.





Figure 1. 11. Agreement of the mathematical model with the average experimental values of V_v at level H=5 cm

Figure 1. 12. Agreement of the mathematical model with the average experimental values of V_y at level H=10 cm

For the velocities in Figure 1.17 agreement of the experimental measurements to the empirical model was good up to the 4th cm from the symmetry axis. At the 5th and 6th cm the predicted values of vertical velocity by the empirical model were not as convergent as shown in Figure 1.18. At the higher levels, i.e. above level H=20cm the velocities were uniform and the empirical description could be referred to all higher levels.



Figure 1. 13. Agreement of the mathematical model with the average experimental values of V_y at level H=20 cm and the higher levels

Agreement of the empirical model and average experimental measurements are presented in Figures 1.16–1.18,that show also the dependence of vertical velocity V_y on the distance x measured from the symmetry axis in the model. The symmetry axis of the model was determined as x=0. Points x=1,2,3cm etc.were measured subsequently 1 cm from the symmetry axis. As it is seen the vertical velocity V_y decreased the more the further the measurement point was located from the symmetry axis. The measurement points were read in the symmetry axis, x=0, and at x=1, 2, 3cm. The readings at x=4cm were not taken into account because empirical values calculated for x=4cm would be negative. The influence of the distance from the symmetry axis to the vertical velocity is shown in Figures 1.16–1.18.

1.1.6.3.1 Relation between velocities in the model

Here we present the relations between velocities at different levels in the model during the discharge process. Both relations $V_{H=10cm}/V_{H=5cm}$ and V_{Higher} levels / $V_{H=5cm}$ increase up to measurement point x=2cm from the symmetry axis. These relations are inverse for distance x=3cm. It means that vertical velocities increase at levels located higher than H=10 cm and at points located further than x=3cm from the symmetry axis. The relations between velocities at different analysed levels are presented in Table 1.8.

Table 1.8. Relations between velocities at different levels

Vertical velocities V_y [mm/s]							
Level H [cm]	x=0 cm	x=1 cm	x=2 cm	x=3 cm			

5	36.92	28.16	16.92	5.83
10	25.75	25.0	21.66	15.75
Higher levels	17.77	17.84	17.32	16.38
$V_{H=10cm}/V_{H=5cm}$	0.7	0.88	1.28	2.7
$V_{H=higher}/V_{H=5cm}$	0.48	0.63	1.02	2.8

1.1.6.3.2. Theoretical investigation of flow rate

On the basis of formula (1.4) the values of abscissas x were determined only for velocity $V_v \ge 0$. The abscissas x were determined from the relation:

$$x_{max} = ce^{-\frac{lnA}{\alpha}}x_{min} = 0 \tag{1.7}$$

where c=13 cm which constitutes half of the width of the model and parameters A and α are taken from Table 1.3. The values of x_{max} for various levels calculated for z=5cm up to z=20cm in formula (1.7) are listed in Table 9.

Table 1.9. Values of limits of integration X_{max} in formula (I.7)

Level z [cm]	5	6	7	8	9	10	12.5	15	17.5	20 and higher
x _{max} [cm]	3.397	3.560	3.822	4.224	4.354	4.587	5.087	5.503	5.967	6.939

The flow rate Q per unit thickness in the model at given levels was calculated from formula (I.4) as an area limited by the following function:

$$Q = 2 \int_{0}^{x_{\max}} V_{y} dx = 2V_{0} \left[x_{\max} - \frac{A}{c^{\alpha} (\alpha + 1)} x_{\max}^{\alpha + 1} \right]$$
(1.8)

and its values are presented in Table 1.10.

Table 1.10. Values of flow rateQ

Level	5	6	7	8	9	10	12.5	15	17.5	20 cm and
-------	---	---	---	---	---	----	------	----	------	--------------

z[cm]										higher levels
Flow rate Q										
$[\text{cm}^2/\text{s}]$	13.51	14.404	15.315	15.641	16.330	16.46	16.184	15.708	15.830	17.955

On the basis of the values of flow rate Q listed in Table 1.10, it is seen that the variation of the flow rate is significant and thusthe volume and density of the material also change. Drescher (1991) found that the density of the flowing material does not change in the model. According to values given in Table 1.10 we have found that the volume of the flowing material changes at various levels especially between level z=5 cm and z=10 cm. It increases again but between z=10 cm and z=20 cm the volume of the flowing material decreases and at the level z=20 cm it again increases to value 17.955cm²/s. Because we analyzed the velocity profiles only till up the level H=20 cm we can state that above this level the assumption presented by Drescher (1991) is valid and the density between the level H=20 cm and higher is constant in the model because velocities are almost similar.



Figure 1. 14. Variation of the volume of the flowing material in the model at the analysed levels

1.1.6.4. Empirical description of the width of the funnel flow 2a

In this analysis the width of the funnel flowwas also determined and compared with the experimental values. Using the values of the readings from Figure 1.3 the width

of the funnel flow at various levels and time steps was determined and presented in Table 1.11(the upper values with no brackets).

Width of the flow channel <i>2a</i> [cm]						
Time [s]	H=5cm	H=10cm	H=20cm	H=30cm	H=40cm	H=50cm
3.75	5.6	7.6	9.0	10.0	10.0 (10.37)	10.5
	(5.97)	(7.48)	(8.63)	(9.61)		(11.0)
15	6.6	9.3	11.3	11.3	11.3	12.6
	(7.22)	(8.84)	(10.23)	(11.32)	(12.17)	(12.81)
30	6.3	9.3	12.3	12.5	14.0	
	(6.73)	(9.05)	(11.26)	(13.09)	(14.56)	no reading
40	7.3	9.8	13.2	14.2		
	(7.28)	(9.83)	(12.22)	(14.23)	no reading	no reading
52.5	6.9	10.1	13.6			
	(6.4)	(9.9)	(12.79)	no reading	no reading	no reading
60	6.8	9.5				
	(5.6)	(7.3)	no reading	no reading	no reading	no reading
Empirical values are typed in bold						

Table 1.11. Widths of the funnel flowat various levels in the model

The empirical description of the width of the funnel was proposed according to the function:

$$y = Ax^B \tag{1.9}$$

where y=2a, and 2a –is the width of the funnel flow calculated in centimetres, taken from experimental measurements, and x is the distance from the symmetry axis also given in centimetres, (cf. Figure 1.3).

Parameters *A* and *B* were determined by the least squares method using the values from Table 1.11 and presented in Table 1.12.

Flow time[s]	Parameter A	Parameter B
3.75	3.500	0.265
15	4.821	0.251
30	3.706	0.371
40	3.987	0.376
52.5	2.861	0.50
60	3.019	0.383

Table 1.12. Values of parameters A and Bin formula (I.9)

The calculated values in formula (1.9) and Table 1.8 are shown in Table 1.12.

Variation of the funnel flow in time is presented in Figure 1.20. As can be seen the proposed function has good agreement with the experimental results marked by the coloured points and the continuous lines refer to the empirical model. In Figure 1.20 there are points of the same value of *2a*. It means that the width of the funnel flow is constant and refers to the central zone. The heights of the each zone are changeable in time. In the initial phase of the flow the height of the outflow zone is the highest. After the first 15 seconds of the flow the limit between the outflow zone and the central zone passed down and remained on the level 20 cm. The central zone has the same width till 30ths of the flow. In Figure I.20 we can see that the limits between the marked zones change their position due to time of the flow. The empirical description presented in Figure 1.20b can be compared with evolution of the width of the plug flow zone presented in Figure 1.8.



a)

b)

Figure 1. 15. Variation of the funnel flow in the model, a) parallel sections denote the similar width of the funnel flow; b) empirical description of the funnel flow

Up to level H=10 cm the funnel formed at the beginning of the flow remains uniform but above level H=10 cm it widens and its width remains constant and then widens again.

1.1.6.5. Theoretical description of the plug flow zone

During the discharge process after opening the outlet a region of the highest velocity formed in the vicinity of the outlet. This region called "plug flow" has a range that is difficult to describe by any mathematical relation. Table 13 presents the readings of the plug flow zone taken from the velocity contour distributions (cf. FigureI.3). There are two regions in the plug flow zone, the highest marked with the red colour and the orange surrounding the red one.

	Widths of the plug flow zone at two levels in the model			
	H=5	j cm	H=10 cm	
Time [s]	Velocity 24-40 mm/s, (red zone)	Velocity 20-24 mm/s, (orange zone)	Velocity 24-40 mm/s, (red zone)	Velocity 20-24 mm/s, (orange zone)
3.75	3.0	4.0	4.0	5.7
15	1.33	3.8	2.16	4.7
30	2.66	3.8	2.33	4.2
40	2.33	3.0	2.0	4.3
52.5	2.33	3.0	2.16	5.2
60	2.83	3.5	2.5	4.6

Table 13. Widths of the plug flow zone in the region at levels H=5 and 10 cm above the outlet

Velocities in the plug flow zone present unsteady flow in the region from the outlet up to level H=10 cm above the outlet.



Figure 1. 16. Variation of the widths of the plug flow zone in the vicinity of the outlet, at two levels, H=5 and 10 cm

1.1.6.6. Kinematic model

We measured the flow of granular materials inside a quasi-two dimensional silo model. We compared the obtained data with the kinematic model. The tracks of the particles registered by the Digital Particle Image Velocimetry technique provided data in both space and time to obtain their velocities. Almost all velocity profiles presented in this Chapter were smooth and free of the shock-like discontinuities.

The velocity field of the flow inside the silo models has been described by two different approaches. One based on the critical state theory of soil mechanics relates stress and density to predict velocity field or mass flow rate, Nedderman (1992). The other approach considers a purely kinematic description of the velocity profiles first presented by Litwiniszyn (1958, 1963), who discussed the stochastic model and random walks through available cages. Later, Mullins (1972, 1979) proposed his stochastic model in terms of voids and extensively developed the continuum limit, where the diffusion equation arises. Caram and Hong (1991) analysed the void model and implemented its explicitly in computer simulations on a trianglelattice. Another solution as an alternative to the void model was proposed by Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a) and Tüzün and Nedderman (1979b). They derived the same continuum equation using the constitutive law relating both horizontal and downward velocities gradients. The proposed model was very simple because it predicted velocity fields with only one free parameter that has been observed to be proportional to grain diameter in all experiments but the constant of proportionality does not agree, Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a) and Tüzün and Nedderman (1979b), Mullins (1974). Furthermore, Medina et al. (1998) analysedthe flow using the PIV technique and have reported that the kinematic parameter varies in a non-linear form in the silo. In fact recent experiments have rejected the void hypothesis and a new stochastic description - the spot model, Choi et al. (2004) roughly preserves the mean flow profile of the kinematic model consistent with experiments.

Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a, 1979b) proposed a model based on the constitutive law relating velocity components:

$$u = b \frac{\partial v}{\partial x} \tag{1.10}$$

where u denotes the horizontal velocity that is proportional to the horizontal gradient of the downward velocity v. Combining equation (1.10) with the incompressibility condition

$$\frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial v}{\partial z} = 0 \tag{1.11}$$

Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a, 1979b) applied an equation for the downward velocity:

$$\frac{\partial v}{\partial z} = -b \frac{\partial^2 v}{\partial x^2} 0 \tag{1.12}$$

In equation (1.12) (compare formula 1.1) that has a form of a diffusion equation, time is replaced by the vertical coordinate z.

1.1.6.7. Empirical description of velocities by the Gauss function

Empirical description of velocities in the model with vertical walls was made by the Gauss function in two phases. In section 1.6.7.1 we present the analysis of the velocity using the formula presented in Choi *et al.* (2005). In section 1.6.7.2 a modification of that solution has been proposed. We refer to the constant of proportionality b in equation (I.10), called "diffusion length" by Choi *et al.* (2005).

1.1.6.7.1. Analysis of velocities

Nedderman (1992) and after Choi *et al.* (2005) presented a similar solution of equation (I.12) for velocity for a semi-infinite quasi-two-dimensional system $(-\infty < x < +\infty)$ with a point-like orifice at z=0 which acts as a source of velocity:

$$\nu(x,y) = \frac{Q}{\sqrt{4\pi bz}} e^{-x^2/4bz}$$
(1.13)

where Q -is the flow rate per unit thickness of the silo. In Choi *et al.* (2005) the model was of length L=20 cm, height H=90 cm and thickness D=2.5 cm. The thickness of the silo D is large enough that finite-size effects are not significant. The model in our analysis has the thickness 10 cm and the grain diameter is 1 mm. Thus the increased dimension of the orifice made it possible to obtain similar results for both velocity and diffusion.

The kinematic model predicts velocity fields with only one free parameter. As it was stated above the free parameter was determined to be proportional to grain diameter. The kinematic model was tested experimentally and the parameter b was measured by a number of researchers. For example, Tüzün and Nedderman (1979b)

determined $b \approx 2.24d$ for various particle sizes, Mullins (1974) $b \approx 2d$ for iron ore particles, Medina *et al.* (1998) found that diffusion length varies from $b \approx 1.5d$ to $b \approx 4d$. Samadani *et al.* (1999) proposed $b \approx 3.5d$ for monodisperse glass beads. It was also stated that a single fitting parameter *b* suffices to reproduce the entire flow field and it should be viewed as a major success of the kinematic model, Choi *et al.* (2005).

Analysing velocities of the flowing material we propose the following function:

$$V_{\nu}(x) = Ae^{Bx^2} \tag{1.14}$$

where *A* and *B* are the coefficients dependent on height H, constant for the proper levels, determined by the least squares method and listed in Table 14. In formula (1.14) the distance *x* from the symmetry axis is introduced in centimetres and $V_y(x)$ in millimetres per second.

Parameter value	Α	В	r-correlation coefficient
H=5cm	40.13	- 0.242	- 0.9942
H=10cm	30.86	- 0.1008	- 0.9763
H=20cm and higher levels	22.82	- 0.0508	- 0.9628

Table 1.14. Parameters A, Bin formula (1.14)

Taking the values from Table 1.14, parameters A and B were depended on the position of level z, at which the velocities are calculated in the following form:

$$A_{i} = A_{o} + A_{1}z + A_{2}z^{2}$$

$$B_{i} = B_{o} + B_{1}z + B_{2}z^{2}$$
(1.15)

The values of parameters A_i and B_i for i=0, 1, 2 are listed in Table 1.15. They were determined using the approximation of the second order polynomial of the Lagrange type.

Table 1.15. Values of parameters A_i and B_i

Parameters	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	<i>i</i> =2
A_i	52.9	-2.904	0.07
-B _i	0.4607	-0.05148	0.001549

Distributions of parameters A and B according to Table 1.14 are presented in Figures 1.22 and 1.23.





Figure 1. 17. Distribution of parameter A

Figure 1. 18. Distribution of parameter B

For values $z \in \langle 20, 50 \rangle$ parameters *A* and *B* were taken as for level H=20cm. The theoretical values of velocities were calculated from formula (1.14) using the values from Table 1.14 and presented in Tables 1.16–1.18.

Table 1.16. Empirical and average experimental values of velocity V_{y} at level H=5cm

Distance from the	Empirical values	Average experimental	
symmetry axis x [cm]	Gauss by Choi <i>et al.</i> (2005)	Modifiedmodel	values of velocity[mm/s]
0	40.13	36.17	36.92
1	31.50	29.52	28.17
2	15.23	16.06	16.27
3	4.54	5.82	5.83
4	0.83	1.41	0.71

Distance from the	Empirical values	Average experimental	
symmetry axis x [cm]	Gauss by Choi <i>et al.</i> (2005)	Modified model	values of velocity[mm/s]
0	30.86	27.05	25.75
1	27.90	25.15	25.0
2	20.62	20.21	21.66
3	12.45	14.05	15.75
4	6.15	8.44	8.0
5	2.48	4.38	1.92

Table 1.17. Empirical and average experimental values of velocity V_{y} at level H=10cm

Table 1.18. Empirical and average experimental values of velocity V_y at level H=20 cm and higher levels

Distance from the	Empirical values of	Average experimental	
symmetry axis x [cm]	Gauss by Choi <i>et al.</i> (2005)	Modified model	values of velocity [mm/s]
0	22.82	18.96	17.77
1	21.69	18.40	17.65
2	18.62	16.83	17.15
3	14.45	14.50	16.38
4	10.12	11.77	13.54
5	6.41	9.0	8.68
6	3.67	6.48	4.27

Using the values from Tables 1.16–1.18, the description of velocity by the Gauss function is presented in Figures 1.24–1.26 (blue curves).



Figure 1. 19. Function of Gauss type for level H=5 cm

Figure 1. 20. Function of Gauss type for level H=10 cm



Figure 1. 21. Function of Gauss type for level H=20 cm and higher levels

It is seen that the curves created by the Gauss empirical model (blue curves) cover the experimental points with quite good accuracy. Better theoretical description comparing withthe experimental values will be obtained by the modified model presented in section 1.6.7.2.

1.1.6.7.2. Modification of kinematic model

The kinematic model presented by formula (1.14) in section 1.1.6.7.1 has been modified and the modification was proposed as the following function:

$$V_y = A \left(e^{-Bx^2} + e^{-Cx^2} \right)$$
(1.16)

Using the non-linear regression (the Gauss-Newton method) parameters A,B and C in formula (I.16) were determined and listed in Table1.19. In each case, velocity V_y is calculated in millimetres per second and the distance x in centimetres.

Position of the level [cm]	Α	В	С
5	18.083	0.203	0.203
10	13.523	0.073	0.073
20 and higher levels	9.480	0.0304	0.0304

Table 19. Parameters from formula (1..16)

On the base of formula (1.16) and the values given in Table 1.19, the velocities were calculated and listed in the columns in Tables 1.16–1.18. Verification of the model described by formula (1.14) showed that the given description (1..16) practically is reduced to formula (1.14). The above can be proved by the obtained values of parameters *B*and*C* in formula (I.16) listed in Table 1.19. They all are equal. It follows that the model presented in Choi *et al.*(2005) and our description given in formula (1.14) provide sufficient accuracy of the empirical description. Some better results obtained from the modified model (given in formula (1.16)), are derived from the method of determining the parameters *A*, *B* and*C* (non-linear regression) and not from the term added in formula (I.16). The parabola in formula (1.16) was created using the non-linear regression, whereas formula (I.14) was transformed into the linear regression. The curves of the modified model are presented in Figures 1.24–1.26 with the red colour. It is clearly seen that the red curves cover the experimental values of velocity with better accuracy than the Gauss model according to Choi *et al.* (2005).

1.1.6.7.3. Evaluation of kinematic parameter b

The structure of the patterns of velocity profiles obtained by the PIV technique does not change with the height. The kinematic model [Nedderman and Tüzün, (1979a)] showed a good fit. Taking into account formulas 1.13-1.15 and the values given in Table 1.13 the parameter *b* was evaluated for the analysed levels comparing the corresponding coefficients in formulas (1.13) and (1.14) to each other.

For level H=5cm (or z=5 cm) above the outlet parameter b equals:

$$b = -\frac{1}{4Bz} = -\frac{1}{4(-0.242)5} = 0.2066 \ [cm]$$

or b=2,066d, where d=1mm is the diameter of the particle. For level H=10 cm, parameter b=0.244in centimetresor b=2.44d, for level H=20 cm and the higher levels b=0.247 in centimetres or b=2.47d. The "diffusion length" b becomes larger when z increases as some previous reports have also shown, Nedderman (1992), Medina *et al.* (1998).

Medina *et al.* (1998) presented velocity profiles obtained by the PIV technique, well fitted by the correlations obtained through the kinematic model, i.e., the average value of the vertical velocity was given in the form:

$$\overline{V} = \overline{V_0} exp\left(-\frac{(\hat{x} - 1/2)^2}{4B\hat{z}}\right)$$
(1.17)

and

$$\overline{U} = -B\frac{\partial \hat{v}}{\partial \hat{x}} = \frac{\overline{V_0}(\hat{x} - 1/2)}{2\hat{z}}exp\left(-\frac{(\hat{x} - 1/2)^2}{4B\hat{z}}\right)$$
(1.18)

where $\overline{V_0}$ is the dimensionless average vertical velocity, *B* is a dimensionless fittingparameter, $\hat{x} = x/W$, $\hat{z} = z/W$ and *z* is the vertical coordinate, measured from the bottom of the silo. The experiments were performed in a vertical glass-walled silo model of 100 cm height, *W*=30 cm width and 3.8 mm deep, filled up to *H*=82 cm with monodisperse granular material composed of spherical glass beads with mean diameter $d=3.15\pm0.04$ mm.

In our analysis the average vertical velocity is determined by formula (I.14). If we substitute x=0 to formula (I.15) then we obtain the calculated initial value of vertical velocity \hat{V}_{v_0} and we assume that this value is close to the average experimental value.

Medina *et al.* (1998) considered the variation of kinematic parameter *B* at height H=6 cm and up to H=20 cm above the bottom of the model. The distribution of parameter *B* was given as a non-linear increasing function. If we extrapolated this function above level H=20 cm in the model it would be continuously increasing. It would denote that kinematic parameter *B* would change continuously with the height in a non-linear form. In our analysis parameter *b* stabilizes from height H=10 cm, as it is shown in Figure 1.27.

The presented values confirm the fact that the kinematic parameter b is not a constant value but it varies depending on the height in the model. Like other authors Tüzün *et al.* (1982), Kafui and Thornton (1997), Medina *et al.*(1998), we also have found that the kinematic parameter b changes with the height in a non-linear form but its significant increase about 18% is observed up to level H=10 cm and above this level the kinematic parameter increases only about 1%. We can say that its value stabilizes above level H=10 cm. A quite reverse situation was described by Medina *et al.* (1998), (cf. Figure 1.28).





Figure 1. 22. Variation of kinematic parameter *b* in the presented analysis, (Sielamowicz *et al.* 2011)



On the base of formulas 1.17-1.18 and the formula given in Medina *et al.* (1998) the kinematic parameter B depends on \hat{z} as:

$$B = 0.07 exp(2.6\hat{z}) \tag{1.19}$$

The curve presenting the value *B* is shown in Figure 1.28.

1.1.6.8. Theoretical description of the flow rate

The flow rate is a very important data in technological processes occurring in silos. We present a theoretical analysis of flow rate Q based on empirical descriptions given by the Gauss function. For the area limited by the function described in formula (1.14), the limits of integration were taken from Table 1.9. The flow rate for the unit thickness was calculated according to the formula:

$$Q = 2 \int_{0}^{x_{max}} A e^{Bx^2} dx$$
 (1.20)

This integration was calculated computationally at each level in the model and the values of flow rate Q are listed in Table 1.20.

Level	z [cm]	5	10	20 and higher levels
Flow rate Q	Gauss	14.197	16.549	17.461
[cm ² /s]	Modified model	13.795	16.329	17.828

Table 1.20. Values of flow rate *Q* calculated using the limits of integration given in Table 1.9

Comparing the parabolic solution given by formula (1.4), using the limits of integration x_{max} =4,5,7cm,flow rate Q was also calculated and the values given in Table 1.9. Applying these limits of integration the values of the flow rate are listed in Table 1.21.

Table 21. Values of the flow rate calculated by applying the limits of integration x_{max} =4,5,7cm

Level	z [cm]	5	10	20 and higher levels
Flow rate Q	Gauss	14.38	16.801	17.485
$[cm^2/s]$	Modified model	14.074	16.748	17.876

1.1.6.9. Verification of accuracy of the applied models

In Table 1.22 a comparison of the sums of the squares of the differences of the empirical and experimental values of velocities is given. On the base of Figures 1.24–1.26 and the values given in Table 1.22 it is seen that the better description is obtained using the modified model because the listed numbers are lower.

N 11	$\sum \left(V_{yempir} - \overline{V}_{y \exp er} \right)^2$				
Model	Level H [cm]				
	5	10	20 and higher		
Choi <i>et al.</i> 1[2005]	25.95	50.23	59.35		
Modified model	3.82	12.95	13.73		

Table 1.22. The sums of the squares of the differences of the differences of velocities

In fact both models are almost identical but the applied method of determining the parameters plays a significant role in accuracy of the solution.

1.1.7. Conclusions

In this section the flow of granular materials in a flat model with vertical walls registered by the DPIV technique was presented. The recorded images were analyzed and we obtained both qualitative as well as quantitative data on the flow. The theoretical analysis of velocities in the model was presented in two parts: the first as a parabolic description and as the Gauss function. In the latter description two versions of the model have been investigated: according to assumptions given by Choi *et al.* (2005) and also the modification of this model has been made. The chosen method appeared to be the main factor for the accuracy of the solution. The value of kinematic parameter B(b) has been determined and we stated that it depends on the height in the model. Above level H=10 cm its value stabilized that is quite diverse result as given in Medina *et al.* (1998).

The regions of the highest velocities which are dangerous for the silo structure were investigated. It may cause silo vibrations and failure of the structure. The highest velocity region appears just above the model bottom. Higher, the velocities of the flowing materials have almost identical values in the whole flowing stream. This observation is significant for silo designers and for silo users. The flow modes recognized during the experiments depend on different factors. Designed for funnel flow the silo structure cannot withstand another flow mode. And vice versa. The wall stresses will change their values active and passive, as it was stated by Chou *et al.* (2003) with the change of the flow mode. Also the character of wall stresses were measured for filling, storage and discharge processes for the pea grains. The selection of the pea grains was based on the future comparison to the DEM simulation presented in Chapter II of this book.

1.2. Experimental analysis of granular flow in the converging model using the DPIV technique

1.2.1. Introduction

Numerous theoretical expressions are derived for velocity distributions in a granular material discharging from converging hoppers wedge-shaped or conical in form.

In theoretical models of granular flow the assumption of incompressibility throughout the hopper is an essential element in the predictions of velocities and flow boundaries.

In this section the investigation of the flow in a converging model using the DPIV technique is presented, Sielamowicz et al. (2006). The technique uses a direct or FFT-based cross-correlation of two sequential flow images. Evaluation of the correlation peak and estimation of its location in the image plane reveals a mean displacement of the flowing material. It is obtained for each interrogated image sections. By using known time intervals between correlated images a mean velocity vector is calculated. The method is quite sensitive to image partitioning, seeding uniformity, and correct matching of section sizes to time intervals between correlated images. The DPIV based on the Optical Flow (OF) approach may use several images of the sequence. The OF-DPIV algorithm seeks geometrical transformations that match intensity patterns of the images in an iterative manner. Having these transformations, displacements are evaluated directly for each image pixel. The achieved accuracy of measured displacements is about 0.5 pixel size for an evaluation procedure with two-image sequences and 0.2 pixel for three-image sequences. Steingart and Evans (2005), Sielamowicz et al. (2006) reported that an application of the DPIV technique to granular flow in converging hoppers appears to be very promising and offers a unique possibility to obtain full field transient velocity fields, and, by applying standard mechanical relations, offers a possibility to evaluate distribution of shear stresses in the material. The flow in converging models runs quite differently than in the models with vertical walls. The surface between the flowing region and the stagnant zones forms a stair-like shear zone.

1.2.2. Literature review

Experimental investigations of flow patterns in converging hoppers were presented in numerous publications, e.g. Pariseau (1969), Blair-Fish and Bransby (1973), Lee et al. (1974), Nguyen et al. (1979), Tüzünand Nedderman (1982), Langston et al. (1996, 1997), Ooi et al. (1998). Pitman (1986) investigated stress and velocity fields in two- and three-dimensional hoppers. Drescher et al. (1978) presented experiments in a plane parallel/converging bunker. Dosekun (1980) measured the granular material flow in a wedge-shaped hopper with transparent walls. Insightful experimental investigations devoted to granular flow in conical hoppers are reported in literature, among others, byNedderman (1988), Moreea and Nedderman (1996).In spite of the fact that results obtained from theoretical models may appear uncertain, researchers are still looking for a better way to recognize flow patterns using models and to predict the flow mode of the material stored in the hopper. The flow patterns occurring in the hopper have strong influence on wall pressure; strongly depend on silo geometry and granular material properties. They may vary in a non-linear manner according to the stress state which is quite different in a model and in a full scale hopper. The stress state varies consequently with different flow patterns, usually being different in model investigations and full scale hoppers. Therefore, the experimental validation of theoretical models appears to be the very necessary task.

Investigations concerning stress and velocity fields reported by Jenike (1961, 1964), Johanson and Jenike (1962), gave evidence that for plane strain and axial symmetry, the stress field requires a solution in a form of a system of two hyperbolic partial differential equations. The velocity field could then be computed by solving another system of two linear homogeneous partial differential equations of the hyperbolic type. The radial stress field is assumed to be particularly important for straight conical channels because all general fields tend to approach the radial stress fields in the vicinity of the vertex. These ideas were further developed by several other researches, for example, Horne and Nedderman (1978), Pitman (1986), Cleaver and Nedderman (1993a, 1993b), Drescher (1991).

Tüzün *et al.* (1982) presented a review article with all the experimental methods that were used to measure velocities in a granular material. The paper also considered extension of the plasticity theory, well established for the predictions of small displacements in granular materials to the effectively infinite strains found in flowing systems. This was compared with alternative methods of predicting velocity distributions based on the kinematic or stress free models of Litwiniszyn (1958, 1963) and Mullins (1972, 1974). The details of experimental measurements of velocity distributions and comparisons with the theoretical predictions were presented. In the review article, Tüzün et al. (1982) discussed both two and three dimensional flow and both wedge-shaped and conical hoppers. Although other authors reported the existence of discontinuities in velocity fields, a series of X-ray pictures and ultrasonic measurements presented practically uniform density of the flowing material. In most of the theoretical models the velocity field analysis was restricted to the advanced stage of flow, which was treated as a pseudo-steady process. A theoretical description of the kinematics of the advanced phase of the flow is based on the plane plastic flow theory of an incompressible material coupled with the radial stress field. It reveals realistic velocity field, particularly in hoppers with smooth walls. A similar strategy of solving kinematics in hoppers wasproposed by Pariseau (1969). Drescher et al. (1978) presented experimental results of flow patterns in a plane, wedge-shaped hopper, and also an approach to a theoretical description of discharge. A non-steady discontinuous velocity field was measured using a stereo photographic technique.

Stress and velocity fields in two- and three-dimensional hoppers were also considered in the steady-state flow of an incompressible, cohesionless granular material by Pitman (1986). He presented a computational method for solving the equations governing the flow of a granular material, extending his solution to three-dimensional hoppers. Polderman *et al.* (1987) proposed a calculation method which gave a good prediction for the velocity distribution in mass flow hoppers (wedge-shaped and conical). The method was based on the classical plasticity theory. The results given in Polderman *et al.* (1985) supported the assumptionsabout distribution of the stress components made by Walker's differential slice model (1966). Nedderman (1988) presented a new technique for measuring the velocity distributions in conical hoppers. Marker particles were released in the already-flowing material. The velocity distributions were deduced from the measured times of passage. A minor effect of the size and density of the marker particles was shown and the velocity of the particles adequately represents the velocity of granular

material. The theoretical predictions given by Johanson and Jenike (1962), and among others, by Mróz and Szymański (1971), were reviewed and two original modifications were presented. Tejchman (1993c) analysed behavior of granular medium in a silo using a numerical Cosserat approach. The method introduced by Nedderman (1988) showed that the marker particles move with the same velocity as the surrounding material and this assumption was confirmed by the experimental results. The only small dependence of the time of passage on the size and density of the marker particles showed that there was no need to match the marker and bulk particles closely. By integrating the velocity profiles, the flow rate was calculated. It proved to be in good agreement with the flow rate measured independently, giving confidence in accuracy of the method. Theoretical predictions made for granular flow in wedge-shaped hoppers do not give a satisfactory approach to the radial stress and velocity fields. Calculations in conical geometries only appeared successful for either materials of unrealistic angles of friction, or for circumstances in which the stresses at the top surface were close to those predicted by the radial stress field. Experiments reported by Cleaver and Nedderman (1993a, 1993b) showed that the velocities in the lower half of a conical hopper are radial with magnitudes similar to those predicted from the radial velocity field. Moreea and Nedderman (1996) used the method of characteristics to predict the exact stress and velocity fields in an incompressible, cohesionless Coulomb material discharging from a conical hopper for a great variety of boundary conditions imposed on the upper surface. They found that in all cases, stress and velocity tend to approach the radial stress and velocity fields, and that convergence was achieved about half way down the hopper. The velocity fields show the regions of more or less constant velocity separated by velocity discontinuities. This statement made by Moreea and Nedderman (1996) justified the assumption in Drescher's method (1991) of predicting velocity distributions. Tejchman (1993b) investigated behaviour of a granular medium in a plane silo with convergent walls and also dynamical phenomena in silos during discharge (1994). Watson and Rotter (1996) used the finite element analysis to calculate steady-state velocity in a cohesionless granular material discharging from a planar flat-bottomed silo. The relationship between the horizontal velocity and the horizontal gradient of the vertical velocity was the basic assumption in the analysis. Langston et al. (1996) investigated two-phase flow of interstitial air in a moving bed of granular solids in a mass flow hopper. Langston et al. (1997) compared DEM simulation of granular material flow in two- and three-dimensional hoppers to imaging data from conventional photography and gamma-ray tomography. Deformation rate, velocity fields, and stress distributions were calculated in a model
of converging silo by Böhrnsen *et al.* (2004), who used the finite element method based on Euler's reference frame. The flow profiles were investigated and the stress evolution was obtained, e.g. a stress alteration on the way from the outlet for the conical and the cylindrical section of the silo.

The focus of this section is to elucidate the character of the flow in converging models. It is set to demonstrate the ability of the novel DPIV technique to measure velocity fields for the cohesionless granular material flowing in wedge-shaped hoppers and to obtain quantitative and qualitative data on the flow evolution.

1.2.3. Experimental procedure

Experiments described in this section were conducted in a plane converging model made of Plexiglas and presented in detail by Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006). Figure I.29 presents a schematic view of the experimental setup. The model wall has a shape of an isosceles triangle with the height 80 cm. The depth of the model is 10 cm with the inclination value of the walls to the vertical 30°. The lower vertex of the triangle is cut off to a form of 1cm broad outlet. The flow analysis was limited to the area above the bottom Plexiglas box attached above the outlet (cf. Figure I.32). Its position defines the "bottom line", i.e. beginning of the coordinate system used to describe measured velocity fields.



Figure 1. 24. Experimental setup

The amaranth seed was used in the experiments. Its properties were presented in Table 1.1 given in section 1.1.4. To present more material properties, the angle of internal friction of densely packed material was measured and it varied from $\varphi_e = 40^\circ$ at normal stresses 3.8 kPa to $\varphi_e = 31^\circ$ at normal stresses 21.6 kPa. The value of wall

friction against Plexiglas was determined experimentally. Moisture of the grains was found to be 10.2%. Granular material density was also measured in two cases with zero-free fall.

Before each experiment the discharge rate was measured every 30 s on a digital scale. Reproducibility of the discharge process was very good, allowing assuming that the same discharge level is suitable to describe recorded flow images.

1.2.4. Mechanics of the flow

Upon opening the outlet, the material sets in motion and a narrow plug flow zone propagates upward. The material moves into the flowing zone from the upper parts in an avalanche manner. In fact there is a flow channel formed at the symmetry axis. In the lower parts the boundaries of the flow region are almost vertical; at higher levels the flowing zone widens and finally reaches the walls of the model. The velocity vectors in the upper part of the flowing material are directed radially to the flow channel and the assumption of Jenike radial flow is thus confirmed. In the flow zone the velocity vectors are mostly vertical, placed along the flow channel. The formation of a narrow plug flow zone and its propagation upward during the discharge process is quantitatively evaluated. This effect is associated with other interesting phenomena of the flow – shear zones and discontinuities of vector fields. It is found that the size of the observed flow region increases with time and shear zones are formed between the flowing and the stagnant material. These shear boundaries have a form of steps. The flowing zone widens and the evolution of "the shear stairs" boundaries is shown in the consecutive time steps of the flow. The shear zones in the flowing material are further presented in Figures 1.31. The density of the flowing material is distinctly lower than in the surrounding material packed in the stagnant zones. It was also found in the velocity magnitude contours obtained for models with vertical walls, as reported by Ostendorf and Schwedes (2005), Sielamowicz and Kowalewski (2004) and Sielamowicz etal. (2006). The material, after filling, formed the upper free surface of a constant slope at an angle equal to the material angle of response. With a progressing discharge the upper surface lowers and changes its shape. The evolution of the upper surface of the flowing amaranth seed is shown in Figures 1.30. The left column of Figure I.30 presents vector fields evaluated for the flowing material by the DPIV method. It is seen that the width of the plug flow zone increases rapidly. The narrow stagnant zones can be observed exclusively near the walls. The points denote velocities equal to zero,

regions of material stagnation. The vectors located near the upper surface are directed towards the flow region, indicating radial direction of the flow. The depicted vector fields indicate that instantaneous velocities at various locations of the flow region appear to be nearly vertical and constant within this region and that the mean velocity (length of the vectors) decreases with time. In the right column of Figures I.30 evolution of the upper surface of the flowing amaranth seed is shown. Just after opening the outlet, one can observe the development of a flow channel, where the material density becomes rapidly lower than in the surrounding material. Some strongly asymmetric, local behaviours and an avalanche mode of the flow are observed in the vector fields. Although the filling of the model is symmetric, the material flow is not in fully symmetric. This fact may be due to amisalignment of the model. Disparity of the material flow from the left or the right wall into the flow channel creates sloshing motions. These sloshing motions give evidence of flow instabilities generated by dynamic changes of the material density and variations in the material friction coefficient. As the time of the flow elapses, the flow region broadens and finally almost the whole material is in motion. In the flow region vectors are directed vertically to the outlet, radial flow component is present only in the avalanche part of the flow in the vicinity of the surface.

1.2.4.1. Velocity fields

The observed vector field reveals two different flow regions. One is visible in the radial avalanche flow mode and the other is represented by the uniform channel flow in the vertical direction. Such state of flow exists till 120th s of the flow. Then, because there is less and less material in the model, the radial velocity field connects to the vertical vector field. A curved boundary indicating rapid changes in the flow direction are identified in the vector field. In the subsequent flow time both regions merge and only the radial velocity field is observed, (cf. Figure I.30). Pariseau (1969/70, Blair-Fish and Bransby (1973), Michałowski (1984, 1987), Drescher (1991) described their experimental observations concerning velocities and discontinuities occurred in a mass flow model hopper. It was also stated that the velocities varied significantly across the hopper width and the radial direction of the flow was observed [cf. Bransby and Blair (1975), Drescher, Cousens and Bransby (1978), Drescher (1991)].



a) Vector field after 7th s of the flow



c) Vector field after 45th s of the flow



e) Vector field after 95th s of the flow



b) Shape of the upper surface after 7th s



d) Shape of the upper surface after 45th s



f) Shape of the upper surface after 95th s



g) Vector field after 120th s of the flow



i) Vector field after 180th s of the flow



k) Vector field after 214th s of the flow



h) Shape of the upper surface after 120^{th} s



j) Shape of the upper surface after 180th s



l) Shape of the upper surface after 214th s

Figure 1. 25. DPIV evaluated velocity vector fields (left column) and observed evolution of the upper surface in flowing amaranth seed (right column) for six time steps: 7ths, 45ths, 95ths, 120ths, 180ths and 214ths after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

1.2.4.2. Streamlines in the flowing material

Figures1.31 present velocities and streamlines measured in the flowing amaranth seed in the initial phase of the flow, at 45ths, 95ths and 195ths of the flow time. To depict transient development of different flow regions, the velocity vector field is overlaid with contours of the velocity magnitude in Figure 1.31 (left column). The right column in Figure1.31 shows flow streamlines, i.e. flow paths obtained by integrating the DPIV velocity vector field. In Sielamowicz et al. (2005) the term "trace of selected particles" was introduced instead of streamlines. However, it should be noted that these lines do not represent paths of individual particles, but rather indicate instantaneous motion of the bulk material. If it represented a path of a single particle it would be called "pathline". The vertical channel of the high velocity region develops in the middle part of the flowing material (Figures1.31a-d) and it propagates quickly upward. Its shape does not change much with time. Only after reaching the free surface it starts to propagate down, into the inlet. The shape of the vertical channel is almost the same in the whole analysed flow time. Figures 1.31b, d, f show that in the flow region located in the middle part of the model material moves nearly vertically to the outlet. The radial velocity field is visible only in the upper part of the flowing material, where the avalanche type of flow develops. It is indicated by the curvature of streamlines near the upper surface (Figures 1.31b, d, f). After 120th s the flow velocity decreases (cf. velocity contours in Figures1.31a, c, e). Some asymmetry of the flow pattern is noticed. These local phenomena are clearly visible in the velocity profiles shown in the following figures. The shear zones occurring in the flowing material may be a source of avalanche-like flow and arch formations when the moisture of the flowing material is high enough.



a) Velocity vectors and velocity contours for the time t=45 s $\,$



c) Velocity vectors and velocity contours for the time t=95 s



e) Velocity vectors and velocity contours for the time t=195 s $\,$



b) Streamlines for the time t=45 s



d) Streamlines for the time t=95 s



f) Streamlines for the time t=195 s

Figure 1. 26. Flow velocity vector field and velocity magnitude contours in the flowing amaranth seed (left column); flow streamlines calculated from the velocity field (right column), evaluated for three time steps at: 45ths, 95ths and 195ths after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

1.2.4.3. Velocity profiles

Full velocity field measurements allow extracting velocity profiles at a selected cross-section in the model. It helps to identify the shape of the flow channel and make quantitative comparison of different flow regimes. Five horizontal cross-sections have been selected for the analysis at: H=9.5 cm, H=19cm, H=28.5 cm, H=38cm and H=57cm from the beginning of our coordinate system, i.e. above the bottom line shown in Figure1.32. It corresponds approximately to 0.20, 0.41, 0.54, 0.67, and 0.94 of the initial material height. Figure 1.32 shows the location of only three selected levels in the model.Below, in Figures1.33–1.40 the profiles of the vertical velocity component V_y extracted across the channel from appropriate vector fields are presented. Negative velocity values indicate flow direction down to the bottom. After extracting the velocity values the curves are smoothed using the cubic-spline method. It may create small artefacts, especially close to the walls and at the flow axis, where strong velocity gradients are present. On the other hand the smoothed profiles are necessary to compare them at different time steps and to detect the asymmetry of the flow.



Figure 1. 27. Location of the selected cross-sections used to evaluate velocity profiles: H=19 cm, H=38 cm, and H=57 cm from the bottom line (H=0 cm) of the model. Elapsed flow time is 10 s, [Sielamowicz *et al.* 2006]

It is worth noting that the material is removed from the model as time passes.Hence, depending on the time step and the profile location, only part of the model is filled with the seed. Therefore some velocity profiles shown in the figures exhibit broken lines or they disappear at later time steps.





b) H=9.5 cm, H=28.5 cm



Figure 1.33a shows velocity profiles extracted form DPIV vector field evaluated at the time step t=7th s. It is the first analysed moment of the flow. The highest location (H=57cm) is partly filled with the seed and only a short section of the profile is shown. Nevertheless, the initial asymmetry of the flow is clearly visible, indicating beginning of the sloshing motion for the avalanche flow regime at the surface. This asymmetry is present for the mid-height profiles (H=28.5 cm and H=38cm) as well, but it almost disappears at the bottom (H=19cm). It means that when the material starts to flow, not only the plug flow zone develops but a slight lateral motion of the packed material is also present from very beginning. By comparing maximum values of the velocity we can find that the plug flow slightly accelerates for the mid-height (H=28.5 cm and H=38cm), and decelerates closer to the bottom (H=9.5 cm and H=19cm). Figure I.34 presents the velocity profiles obtained at the later time step t=23s. The plug flow is well developed and velocity profiles at four locations nearly overlap. Initial asymmetry of the flow observed in Figure 1.33 smoothed out for the mid-profile (H=28.5 cm and H=38cm), but apparently appeared at the lower location.



a) H=19 cm and H=38 cm

b) H=9.5 cm, H=28.5 cm

Figure I. 29. Vertical velocity componentV_ymeasured across the channel at various analyzed levels: a)H=19 cm, H=38 cm, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]; b) H=9.5 cm, H=28.5 cm.Time step t=23rds after opening the outlet.



Table 1. 30. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at H=19 cm and H=38 cm from the bottom. Time step $t=45^{th}s$ after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* 2006]

Figure 1.35 shows the velocity profiles extracted at the time step of 45 s. As expected in converging models, the flow is nearly symmetrical for the higher level, but the asymmetry near the bottom developed earlier remains (cf. Figure 1.34). Velocity distribution at H=19 cm relates to the narrower flow region than at the location H = 38 cm, where the flow region is considerably wider. Whereas maximum velocity at the lower level (H=19cm) remains constant, at the higher location, the vertical velocity component evidently diminishes at H=38 cm.



a) H=19cm and H=38cm

b) H = 9.5 cm and H = 28.5 cm

Figure I. 31. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at: a)H=19 cm, H=38 cm, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]; b) H=9.5 cm, H=28.5 cm. Time step t=53rds after opening the outlet.



Figure I. 32. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at H=19 cm and H=38 cm, from the bottom. Time step $t=70^{th}s$ after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

The transient change of the converging flow is observed during the consecutive stages of the flow. The profiles depicted at the time step $t = 53^{rd}s$ (cf. Figure1.36) indicate slight decrease of the plug flow velocity and further smoothing of the asymmetry present before. This nearly uniform plug flow mode suddenly changes for the next time step at 70ths of the flow, (cf. Figure1.37). In the upper region the avalanche flow mode dominates now. The value of the vertical velocity component is higher at H=9.5 cm and H=19 cm and much lower at H=28.5 cm and H=38cm. Comparing with FigureI.36 where the vertical velocity component for two analysed levels has almost the same values, now velocities at H=28.5 cm and H=38 cm rapidly diminish. This type of flow regenerates flow asymmetry at the upper surface. Next two figures (cf. FiguresI.38–I.39) show velocity profiles in the material after a

funnel-like void area developed at the model axis (cf. FiguresI.30f, h).Only small regions close to the side walls are filled with the seed at the upper level (H=28.5 cm and H=38cm). The avalanche type of flow is mainly parallel to the walls, hence its vertical velocity component evidently diminished. It is evident in the profiles shown at the level H=28.5 cm and H=38cm (FiguresI.38–I.39). It is worth noting that at the lower level (H=9.5 cm and H=19cm) the velocity profile remains nearly unchanged at the time step t=87ths (cf. Figure1.38), and only slight acceleration of the material for this level is seen at the next time step 107s (cf. Figure 1.39). Flow remains nearly symmetrical at this location and for the time t = 87th s, but some disturbance appears at the next time step (cf. Figure 1.39).



Figure I. 33. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at H=19 cm and H=38 cm, from the bottom. Time step $t=87^{th}s$ after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]



a)

b)

Figure I. 34. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at a) H=19cm and H=38cm [Sielamowicz et al. 2006]; b)H=9.5 cm and H=28.5 cm. Time step t=107ths after opening the outlet

The last figure of the sequence (cf. FigureI.40) shows the velocity profile obtained for the final stage of the process ($t = 154^{th}s$). There is only one profile available for the lower level (H=19 cm). It depicts an irregular avalanche type flow with a strong asymmetry of the vertical velocity component. In fact, most of the material slides along theside walls converging into the outlet (cf. Figures1.31e, f).



Figure 1. 35. Vertical velocity component measured across the channel at H = 19 cm. Time step $t = 154^{th}s$ after opening the outlet, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

The transient changes of the flow pattern are illustrated in Figure 1.41, where velocity profiles measured at the location H=19 cm are collected for three time steps. All three velocity profiles have a very similar shape which indicates the same pattern of the flow in this period of time. Velocities reach their maximum values at the axis of symmetry of the model.



Figure 1. 36. Velocity profiles of the vertical component V_y for location H = 19 cm measured at time steps 7ths, 45ths, and 107ths, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]



Figure 1. 37. Evolution of the height of plug flow zone measured in the symmetry axis, [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

Figure 1.42 shows evolution of the height of the plug flow as a function of time. After opening the outlet a plug flow zone rapidly forms in the material and reaches the free surface of the packed material during the first 10 seconds after beginning of the flow. Till about 170th s of the flow, the evolution of the plug flow zone is represented by a slightly concave line and relates to a nonlinear relation.

1.2.4.4. Discharge flow rate

The total discharge time for the amaranth seed was found to be 234 s. For the first 150 s the mass discharge rate was constant and equal 74.3 g/s. After this time, the discharge rate rapidly decreased to the value of 58.3 g/s at 180^{th} s, and 45.0 g/s at 210^{th} s. For the material density equal 832.5 kg/m³ it corresponds to the volumetric discharge rates of 89.3 cm³/s, 70.1 cm³/s and 54.1 cm³/s, respectively. The abrupt decrease of the discharge flow rate is explained by the fact that the material in the model had considerably lower bulk density in the later phase of the flow. This observation is confirmed by independent measurements of the volumetric flow rate (cf. Figure 1.43).

To verify the accuracy of these measurements several images of the seed flow collected during the experiments were evaluated and the areas filled with the material were used to calculate its volume. This image processing procedure is very reliable and permits to track instantaneous flow rate with accuracy 1%. In Figure 1.43 we present the results of the evaluation. The points showing the calculated volume of the material indicate almost the linear variation until about

150s. This flow regime was approximated by linear regression shown in Figure1.43. The slope of the line indicates the flow rate equal 99.8cm³/s. After about 130th s the flow rate abruptly diminishes and is equal to 68.4cm³/s, approximately. This behaviour confirms the tendency noticed by the direct measurements of the discharge rate. The evaluated flow rate values are generally in accordance with the direct, weight based measurements. The observed differences, mainly in the initial flow rate, can be due to the differences in the packing ratio of the material. The flow observations are limited to the wall vicinity only. One may expect that the assumption of an ideal two-dimensional flow can be violated and the calculated material volume needs correction. To verify such a possibility a three-dimensional imaging of the material interface is necessary in the future.



Figure I. 38. Volumetric discharge flow rate for the amaranth seed calculated from the images of the material in the model [Sielamowicz *et al.* (2006)]

1.2.5. Empirical description of vertical velocity of moving particles

In this section we present the theoretical analysis of velocities of flowing amaranth in the converging model. The analysis was made for the initial phase of the flow, i.e. the first 53 seconds of the flow. The total discharge time was 234 seconds.

1.2.5.1. Experimental readings taken from velocity profiles

The readings taken from the vertical velocity profiles (cf. Figures 1.33, 1.34, 1.36) are presented in Tables 1–4 (Appendix 2).

1.2.5.2. Statistical analysis of the experimental results

Applying the values given in Tables 1–4 (Appendix 2) the confidence intervals were determined for the analysed levels for the averages of velocities and listed in Tables 1.5–1.8, Volk (1969). Calculating the values in Tables 5–8 (Appendix 2) the time was not taken into account. On the base of velocity profiles presented in Figures 1.33, 1.34, 1.36 and the data listed in Tables 1–8 (Appendix 2), an inconsiderable dependence of the velocity on time has been found. In the further analysis the average values of velocities calculated both for the given levels, distances from the symmetry axis and for various time instants, have been applied.

1.2.5.3. Statistical verification of dependence of velocity on height H

Figure 1.44 presents the dependence of velocity on the location of the analyzed levels H for various distances from the symmetry axis. An insignificant dependence of velocity on the height $V_y(H)$ follows from this Figure.





The analysis f variance (ANOVA) at singular classification for measurement points located at x=0, 5, 10, 15 cm was performed to show the dependence of velocity V_y on the height and is presented in Appendix 2.

On the base of the values listed in Table 1.11 and published in Appendix 2 we can state that coefficient b=0 in all measurement points except x=15 cm. It confirms the conclusion that the velocity does not depend on the height at points x=0, 5 and 10 cm but depends on the height at x=15 cm.

1.2.5.4. Empirical description of velocities by the parabolic function

In spite of the conclusion drawn above that the velocity depends insignificantly on the height at the measurement points located at x=0, 5 and 10 cm, in the analysis presented below we dependvelocity V_y on the distance x and the height z. Empirical description of vertical velocity V_y calculated in the units of millimetres per second was proposed according to the function given in Formula 1.4. For this case we relate to Formula 1.4 and we introduce into it parameters as follows:

$$V_y = V_0 \left[1 - A \left(\frac{x}{c}\right)^{\alpha} \right] \tag{1.21}$$

 V_0 is the initial velocity calculated in the units of millimetres per second, x- the distance from the symmetry axis calculated in the units of centimetres, c = 1cm, A and α – are certain parameters determined by the least squares method and presented in Table 1.23.

Readings taken at level H [cm]	A	α	V ₀ [mm/s]
9.5	0.0192	1.443	4.17
19.0	0.0101	1.620	3.9
28.5	0.00628	1.811	3.7
38.0	0.00366	1.940	3.7

Table 1.23. Values of the symbols given in formula (1.21)

According to the values given in Table 1.23, the parameters A, α , and V_0 (given in Formula (I.21)) were depended on the position of the levels, where the velocities were calculated. These parameters were determined according to the relations:

$$A_{i} = A_{o} + A_{1}z + A_{2}z^{2}$$

$$\alpha_{i} = \alpha_{o} + \alpha_{1}z + \alpha_{2}z^{2}$$

$$V_{0_{i}} = V_{0_{0}} + V_{0_{1}}z + V_{0_{2}}z^{2}$$
(1.22)

Parameters A_i , α_i and V_{0i} for i=0, 1, 2 were determined by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 1.23 and presented in Table 1.24.

Parameter	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	<i>i</i> =2
A_i	0.0305	$-1.384 \cdot 10^{-3}$	$1.795 \cdot 10^{-5}$
α_i	1.254	0.0205	$-6.52 \cdot 10^{-5}$
V_{0_i}	4.608	- 0.0525	$7.479\cdot 10^{-4}$

Table 1.24. Parameter values informula (1.22)

On the base of formula (1.22) and the values given in Table 1.24, parameters A, α and V_0 were calculated and their distributions presented in Figures 1.45–1.47.



Figure 1. 40. Parabolic distribution of parameter *A*, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010



Figure 1. 41. Parabolic distribution of parameter *a*, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.





In Figures 1.45–1.47 the values from Table 1.23 are depicted – the points. The distributions of the parameters are plotted by the curves.

Empirical values of velocity V_y calculated from formula (1.21) using formula (1.22) and values from Table 1.24 are listed in Table 1.25.

	Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]							
Level	(0		5	1	0	1	5
[em]	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$
9.5	4.17	4.18	3.38	3.37	1.72	1.98	0.42	0.23
19.0	3.9	3.88	3.38	3.32	2.15	2.15	0.88	0.54
28.5	3.7	3.72	3.28	3.35	2.13	2.43	0.65	1.06
38.0	3.7	3.69	3.4	3.37	2.43	2.45	1.22	0.77

Table 1.25. Average experimental and empirical values of velocity

In Table 1.25, \overline{V}_y denotes the average and \widehat{V}_y empirical values of vertical velocity. On the basis of the values listed in Table 25, the empirical description of vertical velocity in dependence on the distance *x* and height *z* was presented. Agreement of the empirical model with the average experimental values is shown in Figures 1.48–1.51.

From this empirical analysis we can draw a few conclusions. Comparing the values listed in Tables 1–4 and 5–8 (enclosed in Appendix 2) it is seen that the velocity does not depend on time. But in Figure 1.44 we can notice an insignificant dependence of velocity on level H. The pattern of this dependence varies according to the distance from the symmetry axis, decreasing for x=0 and increasing for

x=10and15cm. For x=5 cm velocities have practically the same values. Performing the analysis of variance for the significance level α =0.05 (results are listed in Table 10 in Appendix 2) it is seen that the velocity depends on the height only at x=15 cm. This conclusion is confirmed by the results presented in Table 11in Appendix 2. In spite of this insignificant dependence on the height, the parameters in formula (1.21) depend on the height that is seen in Figures 1.45–1.47. The results of the analysis are presented in Figures 1.48–1.51.



Figure I. 43. Agreement of the experimental values with the empirical description at x=0 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.



Figure I. 45. Agreement of the experimental values with the empirical description at x=10 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

Figure I. 44. Agreement of the experimental values with the empirical description at x=5 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.



Figure I. 46. Agreement of the experimental values with the empirical description at x=15 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

1.2.5.5. Theoretical investigation of the flow rate

On the basis of formula (1.21) the values of abscissas x were determined only for velocity $V_y \ge 0$ according to the relation:

$$x_{\max} = c e^{-\frac{\ln A}{\alpha}} x_{\min} = 0$$
 (1.23)

where c=1 cm.Parameters A and α taken from formula (1.21) are listed in Table 1.24. Values of x_{max} are given in Table 1.26.

Table 1.26. Values of limits of integration X_{max} from formula (I.23)

Level H [cm]	9.5	19.0	28.5	38.0
x_{max} [cm]	15.58	16.46	18.10	17.53

The flow rate Q per unit thickness in the model at a given level was calculated from formula (I.21) as an area limited by the following function:

$$Q = 2 \int_{0}^{max} V dx = 2V_0 \left[x_{mzx} - \frac{A}{c^{\alpha}(\alpha+1)} x_{max}^{\alpha+1} \right]$$
(1.1)

and its values are presented in Table 1.27.

Table 1.27. Values of flow rateQ

Level H [cm]	9.5	19.0	28.5	38.0
Flow rate Q [cm ² /s]	7.698	7.898	8.635	8.542

1.2.5.6. Empirical description of velocities by the Gauss function

Empirical description of velocities in the converging model was also made by the Gauss function. We present the analysis of the velocity using the formula presented in Nedderman (1992) and Choi *et al.* (2005). Modification of the solution has not been performed because of the conclusions drawn in section *1.6.7.2*.

1.2.5.6.1. Analysis of velocity by Nedderman (1992) and Choi et al. (2005)

In this section we apply a mathematical model presented by Nedderman (1992) and Choi *et al.* (2005), (as a solution of equation 1.12 given in section 1.6.7.1)

$$v(x,z) = \frac{Q}{\sqrt{4\pi bz}} e^{-x^2/4bz}$$
 (I. 2)

where Q –is the flow rate per unit thickness of the silo. In our analysis we refer to the constant of proportionality b in equation (I.10), called "diffusion length" by Choi *et al.* (2005).

Analysing velocities in the flowing material we apply the following function:

$$V_{v}(x) = Ae^{Bx^{2}} \tag{I.3}$$

where *A* and *B* are certain parameters determined by the least squares method and put into Table 1.28. In formula (1.26) the distance *x* from the symmetry axis is introduced in centimetres and $V_{y}(x)$ in millimetres per second.

Levels H [cm]	Α	В	<i>R</i> -correlation coefficient
9.5	4.3756	- 0.01024	- 0.9981
19.0	3.9937	- 0.006635	- 0.9989
28.5	4.1423	- 0.008334	- 0.997
38.0	3.6029	- 0.00455	- 0.9912

Table 1.28. Parameters A, Bin formula (1.26)

According to the values listed in Table 28, parameters A and B given in formula (I.26) were depended on the position of the level. These parameters were determined according to the relations:

$$A_{i} = A_{0_{i}} + A_{1}z + A_{2}z^{2}$$

$$B_{i} = B_{0_{i}} + B_{1}z + B_{2}z^{2}$$
(1.27)

Parameters A_i and B_i for i=0, 1, 2 were determined by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 1.28 and presented in Table 1.29.

Table 1.29. Values of parameters in formula (1.27)

Parameter	i=0	i=1	i=2
A_i	4.3741	- 0.0021132	- 0.0004362
B _i	- 0.01106	0.00013825	4.95845 10 ⁻⁷



Figure 1. 47. Distribution of parameter A, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

Figure 1. 48. Distribution of parameter B, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

The values from Table 1.28 are also depicted in Figures 1.52–1.53 (green points).

Empirical values of velocity V_y calculated from formula (1.26), using formula (1.27) and the values from Table 1.29, are listed in Table 1.30.

	Distance from the symmetry axis <i>x</i> [cm]							
Level H	()	4	5	1	0	1	5
[em]	\bar{V}_y	\widehat{V}_y	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$	\bar{V}_y	$\widehat{V}_{\mathcal{Y}}$	\bar{V}_y	\widehat{V}_y
9.5	4.17	4.31	3.38	3.39	1.72	1.64	0.42	0.49
19.0	3.9	4.18	3.38	3.40	2.15	1.83	0.88	0.65
28.5	3.7	3.96	3.28	3.35	2.13	2.02	0.65	0.87
38.0	3.7	3.66	3.4	3.23	2.43	2.20	1.22	1.17

Table 1.30. Empirical values of velocity

On the basis of the data given in Table 1.30, we present the comparison of the empirical values \hat{V}_y with average experimental results that are depicted in Figures 1.54–1.57.



Figure I. 49. Agreement of experimental and empirical values of velocity at the measurement, point x=0 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.



Figure I. 51. Agreement of experimental and empirical values of velocity at the measurement point x=10 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.



Figure I. 50. Agreement of experimental and empirical values of velocity, at the measurement point x=5 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.



Figure 1. 52. Agreement of experimental and empirical values of velocity at the measurement point x=15 cm, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

1.2.5.6.2. Evaluation of kinematic parameter b

The shape of velocity profiles obtained by the DPIV technique does not change with the height. Taking into account formulas (1.25-1.27) and the values given in Table 1.28, the kinematic parameter *b* was evaluated for the analysed levels comparing the corresponding coefficients in formulas (1.25) and (1.26).

For level H=9.5cm above the outlet parameter b equals:

$$b = -\frac{1}{4Bz} = -\frac{1}{4(-0.01024)9.5} = 2.57 \ [cm]$$

For level H=19 cm, parameter b=1.983 in centimetres, for level H=28.5 cm b=1.053 in centimetres and for level H=38 cm b=1.446 in centimetres. Figure I.58 presents distribution of parameter b in the model.



Figure 1. 53. Variation of kinematic parameter b in the converging model, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010

It reaches the highest value very close to the outlet. Then it decreases up to the level H=28.5 cm but the decrease between the level 9.5 cm and 19 cm is about 20% and between level H=19 cm and 28.5 cm is about 90%. From the level 28.5 cm, parameter *b* increases again and the increase is about 40%.

1.2.5.6.3. Comparison of flow rate value Q by the parabolic and Gauss solution

On the basis of formula (1.21) the values of x_{max} were determined and listed in Table 31 where the parameters *A* and α calculated in formula (1.22) using the values from Table (1.24) are listed.

Level [cm]	A	α	<i>V</i> ₀ [mm/s]	<i>x_{max}</i> [cm]	Q [cm ² /s]
9.5	0.019	1.443	4.18	15.58	7.698
19.0	0.0107	1.62	3.88	16.46	7.898
28.5	0.00567	1.786	3.72	18.10	8.635
38	0.00386	1.94	3.69	17.53	8.542

Table 1.31. Values of flow rate (parabolic solution)

In the Gauss solution the flow rate per the unit thickness of the model was calculated according to the formula:

$$Q = 2 \int_{0}^{x_{max}} A e^{Bx^2} dx \qquad (1.28)$$

This integration was calculated numerically using the limits of integration given in Table 1.32 at each level in the model and the values of flow rate Q are also listed in Table 1.32.

Level [cm]	А	В	x _{max} [cm]	Q [cm ² /s]
9.5	4.315	-0.009701	15.58	7.599
19.0	4.177	-0.008253	16.46	7.869
28.5	3.96	- 0.006716	18.10	8.257
38	3.664	- 0.005089	17.53	8.403

Table 1.32. Values of the flow rate (Gauss solution)

The comparison of the flow rates calculated in the parabolic and the Gauss solution is presented in Figure 1.59.



Figure I. 54. Comparison of the flow rate obtained in two solutions; parabolic and the Gaussian type, Sielamowicz and Czech, 2010.

Analysing the flow rate obtained both in the parabolic and Gauss solution (cf. Tables 1.31, 1.32) it is clearly seen that the Drescher's sumption (1991) of the constant density in the hopper is not preserved.

1.2.5.7. Radial Flow Departure

The radial flow in converging hoppers is described by the relation presenting velocity vector along radius r for the wedge-shaped hopper (Drescher, 1991):

$$v_r = -\frac{A_1}{r} \tag{I.4}$$

and for the conical hopper:

$$v_r = -\frac{A_2}{r^2} \tag{I.5}$$

where A_1 , A_2 are certain constant values, Drescher (1991). Formula (1.29) is applied when the density of the flowing material does not change in the hopper.

Using the profiles obtained in the DPIV technique it was possible to verify vertical velocity values and their dependence on variable *r*.

1.2.5.7.1. Verification of the Radial Flow Assumption

To verify this assumption the values of the readings of velocity components V_y obtained in the DPIV technique from the profiles presented in Figures 1.33, 1.34and 1.36 were used in the analysis. The values of readings were put into Tables 1–4published in Appendix 2.

Now we assume that the vertical velocity is described by the following relation:

$$v_r = -\frac{A}{r^B} \tag{1.31}$$

If parameter *B* is equal or almost equal "1" then the relation describing the velocity of the radial flow given by Drescher, (1991) is valid. If parameter $B \neq 1$ considerable then the theory given in Drescher (1991) is not possible to apply and the assumption of the radial flow cannot be used.

In our analysis it was found that if parameter B=1 and parameter A would be calculated and the errors of the description would reach several-hundred percents. In such conditions the Drescher's model could not be applied to describe velocity for each measurement point value x and for each level z. Analysing the values given in Table 33 it is noticeable that it is possible to determine a certain region of velocity and then for high values of x and z, the Drescher's model describes velocity in a proper way. Assume B=1 and calculate A by the least squares method but the description is not adequate.

In fact the vector fields (cf. FigureI.30) do not present the radial nature of the flow. The vectors located in the funnel flow that formed in the middle of the hopper, indicate the vertical direction of the moving particles. Only in the upper part of the flowing material there are regions where the vectors direct radially to the funnel. Also in the vicinity of the outlet velocity vectors pass radially to the outlet. There are stairs-like boundaries between the flowing material and the stagnant portions.

The least squares method with applying the nonlinear regression was used to determine parameters A and B.Coefficient of correlationR and coefficient of determination R^2 were also calculated. In the analysis we do not introduce velocity as a dependent value on time as it was proved in the previous section. Values of parameters A and B are listed in Table 1.33.

Level [cm]	Α	В	R coefficient of correlation
9.5	4.0178 1017	12.533	- 0.9941
19.0	$1.8031 \ 10^{23}$	15.047	- 0.9973
28.5	1.3088 10 ⁵²	31.820	- 0.9949
38.0	4.2448 1045	26.387	- 0.9938

Table 1.32. Values of parameters A and B in formula (1.31)



Figure I. 55. Values of parameter A

Figure I. 56. Values of parameter B

It is seen in Figure 1.60 that the analysis can be performed using the polynomial although not the second order but the polynomial of the third order. Parameter B can be also described by the parabola of the third order using the Lagrange polynomial for four points.

$$f(z) = \frac{(z - z_1)(z - z_2)(z - z_3)}{(z_0 - z_1)(z_0 - z_2)(z_0 - z_3)} f(z_0) + + \frac{(z - z_0)(z - z_2)(z - z_3)}{(z_1 - z_0)(z_1 - z_2)(z_1 - z_3)} f(z_1) + + \frac{(z - z_0)(z - z_1)(z - z_3)}{(z_2 - z_0)(z_2 - z_1)(z_2 - z_3)} f(z_2) + + \frac{(z - z_0)(z - z_1)(z - z_2)}{(z_3 - z_0)(z_3 - z_1)(z_3 - z_2)} f(z_3)$$

$$(1.32)$$

where f(z) = A(z) or f(z) = B(z).



Figure 1. 57. Agreement of velocities calculated by Drescher's model with average experimental values at four analysed measurement points at: a) x=0 cm, b) x=5 cm, c) x=10 cm, d) x=15 cm

The calculated velocities by Drescher's model give good agreement to the experimental values but only for the measurement points located far from both the symmetry axis (x) and the outlet (z). In Figure 1.62 one can compare and analyse the differences between the calculated velocities by Drescher's model and the experimental values.

1.2.5.7.2. Verification of accuracy of the applied methods

We also verified the accuracy of the applied methods. In Table 1.34 there are sums of the squares of the differences of velocities in three applied methods.

Sums of the squares of differences of veloc. Method from the symmetry axis x ?				ocities measured $x \sum (\hat{V}_{emp} - \bar{V}_{ye})$	d at the points located $_{xp}$) ²
Wiethou	0	5 cm	10 cm	15 cm	$\sum \sum (\hat{V}_{emp} - \bar{V}_{yexp})^2$
Parabolic solution	0.001	0.010	0.158	0.382	0.551
Gaussian solution	0.167	0.034	0.174	0.109	0.484
Drescher's model	0.485	0.029	0.263	0.004	0.781

 Table 1.33. Sums of thesquares of the differences of velocities measured at the points located from the symmetry axis

Table 1.34. Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities measured at the analysed levels

Method	Sums of the squares of differences of velocities measured at the levels located from the outlet $\sum (\hat{V}_{emp} - \bar{V}_{yexp})^2$				
	9.5 cm	19.0 cm	28.5 cm	38.0 cm	$\sum \sum (\hat{V}_{emp} - ar{V}_{yexp})^2$
Parabolic solution	0.104	0.120	0.263	0.078	0.551
Gaussian solution	0.031	0.234	0.133	0.086	0.484
Drescher's model	0.201	0.049	0.493	0.044	0.781

1.2.6. Conclusions

Comparing the values of the sums of the squares listed in Tables 1.34–1.35 it is seen that there is no method that decrypts the velocities in an adequate way both at all measurements points and at all analysed levels, thus in the whole flow region. The parabolic solution gives good agreement to the experimental results at the measurements points at x=0, 5 and 10 cm. But at x=15 cm and at the level H=38 cm Drescher's solution decrypts the velocities decidedly the best for the points located far from the outlet. In the vicinity of the outlet the Drescher's assumption of density $\rho=const$ cannot be applied. This assumption can be used but in the steady state region of the flow located far from the outlet as it is indicated in Figure 1.62d. This conclusion confirms the fact that the region of the flow in the vicinity of the outlet presents an unsteady state of flow with density $\rho \neq const$. The Gauss solution presents the best empirical values of velocities for the levels located very close to the vicinity of the outlet.

As a conclusion of the analysis of the radial flow applied in the theoretical investigations we can state that in fact the assumption given by Jenike (1961) and Drescher (1991) does not describe adequately the radial flow in converging hoppers. The flow does not run radially in the whole hopper. In the symmetry axis velocity vectors indicate vertical flow channel. Material located in the upper part of the hopper (where velocity vectors indicate a radial nature of the flow) moves to this vertical flow channel. So we can call the flow –combined or mixed flow. This kind of flow was observed during the whole process of discharge in the converging model.

1.3. Experimental analysis of eccentric flow in the plane model by the DPIV Technique

1.3.1. Introduction

In this section experiments of eccentric filling and dischargealready presented by Sielamowicz (2005a) are analysed. In practice eccentricity of filling or discharge processes occur very often and it may lead to quite an unexpected behaviour of the structure. During asymmetrical processes, flow patterns and wall stresses may be

quite different. It is therefore crucial to identify the flow developed in the material during eccentric filling or discharge, and to determine important flow parameters.

1.3.2. Literature review

International Standards usually relate to axial symmetric states of stresses and even avoid defining discharge pressures and flow patterns because of continuing uncertainties. In Standard EN 1991-4, (2003) the flow channel geometry and wall pressures under eccentric discharge are defined. The Polish Standard PN-89/B-03262 (1989), titled "Silosy żelbetowe na materiały sypkie. Obliczenia statyczne", proposes the values of increased coefficients of horizontal pressure during eccentric discharge. There are codes and guides that include eccentric discharge but they treat it in a different way: ACI 313 (1989), AS3774 (1996), Rotter (1998). Also a few theoretical solutions have been proposed for the design of silos under eccentric discharge Jenike (1967), Wood (1983), Rotter (1986). The European Standard ENV 1991-4, (2002) includes a comment on the eccentricity of the outlet, the definition of the flow channelgeometry and wall pressure under eccentric discharge. Eccentric filling is described as a condition in which the top of the heap at the top of the stored solids at any stage of the filling process is not located on the vertical centreline of the silo. Eccentric discharge is described as flow pattern in the stored solid arising from moving solid being asymmetrically distributed relative to the vertical centreline of the silo. This normally arises as a result of an eccentrically located outlet but can be caused by other asymmetrical phenomena which are not clearly defined. Calculations for flow channel geometry are required for only one size of flow channel contact with the wall, which should be determined for $\Theta_{c} = 35^{\circ}$.

Other methods of predicting flow channel dimensions may be also used. Wall pressures under eccentric discharge are defined as the pressure on the vertical zone. The pressure depends on the distance "z" below the equivalent solid surface and the frictional traction on the wall at level "z".So far a few approaches have been developed for the design of bins under eccentric discharge, Rotter (1986), Ayuga *et al.*(2001). The issue of eccentricity has also been found to be one ofmajor causes of hopper failures, given by Carson (2000). Eccentricity of the flow to the silo axis causes the pressure patterns to become much more complex than in the centric case. In the field of silo investigations three main issues are analysed: pressures under eccentric discharge, flow patterns in eccentric discharge and stagnant zone boundaries. Works on eccentric discharge have been published for many years and a

few researchers have dealt with this complicated problem. Anon (1985) presented eccentric discharge silo loads and wall loads as a function of discharge rate. Thompson et al. (1986) measured wall loads in a corrugated model grain bin when unloaded eccentrically and the effect of eccentric unloading in a model bin for different unloading rates. Pokrant and Britton (1986) investigated the effect of eccentricity draw off and flow rate in a model grain bin. Kamiński (1979, 1986b) investigated ways of discharge in silos, further Hampe and Kamiński (1984) and Łapko and Stachurski (1987) analysed wall pressures under eccentric discharge. Haydl (1987) investigated eccentric discharge and the calculation of bending moments in circular silos. They made an experimental study of certain effects of the interaction in the full scale silo between the reinforced concrete silo walls and a free flowing medium. Safarian and Harris (1987) dealt with post-tensioned circular silos for modern industry and presented irregularities of pressure intensity caused by flow problems, eccentric discharge, or multiple discharge openings. Rotter et al. (1988) discussed experiments with buckling failure problems in which the wall stresses were directly induced by stored solids. De Clercq (1990) studied flow patterns in a silo with concentric and eccentric outlet, and also a steel silo with two types of outlets and its susceptibility to buckling. He found that a thin-walled silo with concentric outlet tends to be well behaved, and whereas the other one with eccentric outlet was susceptible to buckling and collapse. It was also stated that none of the existing theories adequately addressed the issue of buckling of eccentrically-emptied silos. Blight (1991) investigated the behaviour of two steel silos under eccentric discharge. Borcz et al. (1991) presented experimental results of pressure measurements in the wall in a full-scale silo under eccentric discharge. Shalouf and Kobielak (2001) analysed eccentric discharge in silos and reduction of the dynamic flow pressures in grain silo by using discharge tubes. Ayuga et al. (2001) investigated discharge and the eccentricity of the hopper influence on silo wall pressures. Molenda et al. (2002) presented investigations on bin loads by both central and eccentric filling and discharge of grains in a model of silo. In the analysis, Chou et al. (2002) using the kinematic model, proposed by Nedderman and Tüzün (1979a), constructed a boundary-value problem. The results consist of measurements of circumferential shell wall deformation for various load histories as a function given service cycles: filling and discharge – centrally and eccentrically. Chou et al. (2002) investigated granular flow in a two-dimensional flat-bottomed hopper with eccentric discharge. Wójcik et al. (2003) presented computational analysis of wall pressures in silos with concentric and eccentric hoppers. Chou et al. (2003) made some experiments in a two-dimensional flat-bottomed model and

identified flow patterns and stresses on the wall during centric and eccentric discharge. The flowing material was recorded using a digital camcorder and the normal and shear stresses were measured using pressure gauges. Chou and Hsu (2003) measured experimentally the heights of the stagnant zones for two kinds of granular materials after hopper eccentric and centric discharge. Guaita et al. (2003) applied FEM modelling in the analysis of influence of hopper eccentricity on wall pressures. In the proposed model the distribution of plastic areas according to eccentricity was analysed. Song and Teng (2003) analysed the results in FEM of a buckling strength of steel silo subject to code-specified pressures for eccentric discharge with the wall loads predicted by four codes where the pressure asymmetry was determined by local pressure increases or reductions and described by the authors as patch loads. Nübel and Huang (2004) presented a study of localized deformation pattern in granular materials, investigating shear localizations in granular materials numerically, with the use of a Cosserat continuum approach, and compared the obtained results to experimental data. Tejchman(1993, 1997) also presented a numerical Cosserat approach to behaviour of granular medium in a silo.

The latest paper on the flow pattern measurement however, in a full scale silo not in a model, was presented by Chen*et al.* (2005). One can find a long list of references concerning investigation of eccentric discharge there.

1.3.3. Experimental procedure

In this section the images of the flowing material registered by DPIV technique in a plane flat-bottomed silo model with central and eccentric filling and discharge are investigated. The experimental setup used in the experiments was presented in Figure 1.1. To investigate the effects of eccentricity the model was filled centrally at the symmetry axis and close to the left or to the right edge of the silo. The discharge opening was also located centrally oreccentrically (cf. Figure 1.63). To analyse the effects of wall roughness, the side walls of the model were lined with sand paper and the experiments were compared with analogous tests made for the model with simoth lateral walls. The degree of roughness was varied by the use of two different sand papers. To obtain medium rough walls ARBATEX X P60A 194 sand paper was used andin the model with very rough lateral walls, the paper ARBATEX X P16A 432.

1.3.4. Experimental results

There are some attempts to codify rules for eccentric filling and discharge and some investigations on silo wall pressures have been recently completed. The flow of amaranth seed and of flax seed has been investigated in different configurations, (cf. Figure 1.63). Discharge was investigated in three positions of the outlet, from the left, from the right and in the symmetry axis. Only some of the results, such as velocity profiles and velocity distributions are presented here to show the evolution of the flow in all discussed cases. The influence of both the position of the outlet and the roughness of the wall on the flow pattern was observed and registered. The eccentricity of the filling pipe and the outlet led to several flow irregularities not observed before. Therefore, it is difficult to relate the results obtained in this analysis to any previous investigation. Figure 1.63 presents a scheme of six investigated filling and discharge variants.



Figure 1. 58. Schematic images of filling and discharge modes: a) amaranth seed in the model with rough walls, b) amaranth and flax seed in the model with smooth walls, c) flax seed in the model with medium rough walls, d) flax seed in the model with rough walls, e-f) flax seed in the model with smooth walls

1.3.4.1. Velocities in the flowing amaranth seed. The model with rough walls

Figure 1.64 illustrates velocity contours for the eccentric flow with the model filled with the amaranth seed in the symmetry axis and discharged eccentrically from the left. The walls of the model were rough. The discharge outlet was situated 0.8 cm from the left lateral wall in the model. The total time of the flow was found to be 68 s. The total mass of the grains was 18.6 kg and the moisture of the grains 10.2%.



Figure 1. 59. Velocity distributions and vector fields for central filling and eccentric discharge located at the left wall. Amaranth seed through the outlet situated 0.8 cm from the left edge in the model with rough walls, after a) 3.75th s, b) 15th s, c) 30th s, d) 40th s and e) 52.5th s after the beginning of the flow

After the silo had been filled centrally, the grains formed a natural angle of repose. The total height of the packed material was 78 cm at the symmetry axis. The free surface natural angle collapses along the symmetry axis. Soon after the flow initiation a nearly uniform flow channel for the entire height of the silo and the highest velocity ("plug flow") are formed. Intensity of the "green region" in the flowing stream remains uniform till 40th sof the flow. The stagnant zones with nearly zero velocity are indicated by the blue colour. During the flow, the free surface changes its shape, becomes more and more concave but not regularly. It collapses, but a depression forms in the symmetry axis and slowly passes to the left edge of the model. The material uniformly feeds the flowing stream from the stagnant zones. The stagnant zone forms near the left rough wall but it becomes narrow. Its width is about 2 cm in the upper part and it almost vanishes in its bottom part. The stream of the flowing material has rather sharp boundaries. The rough model walls cause the material near the lateral wall to adhere to it, creating a zone of higher density. The rough wall behaves like a "brake" holding the lateral parts of the material.

Velocity vectors of the plug flow indicated in Figure I.64 are no longer aligned vertically. However, in the initial phase of the flow, in the upper part the velocity
vectors are less inclined than in the lower part of the flowing material. The flow evidently accelerates; the velocity vectors in the initial phase of the flow are shorter than in the advanced phase of the flow.



Figure 1. 60. Velocity profiles for the flow of amaranth, central filling and dischargefrom the left in the model with rough walls, at a) 15th s and b) 40th s of the flow

Full field velocity measurements were used to extract selected velocity profiles. Figure 1.65 presents velocity profiles obtained for the flowing amaranth in the model with rough walls. The velocities form a bunch of profiles, almost of the same shape, with their maximum values displaced to the left side of the model. At the higher level (40cm) the velocity maximum decreases and the velocity profile becomes nearly flat in the centre. The profile lines are not smooth in their central part; however near the rough wall the profiles are smooth. Such behaviour of the flowing material near the rough wall may be explained by the fact that the rough wall acts like a brake. High velocity gradients "keep" ordered structure of the granular material being in the area close to the rough wall. The flowing material slides along the border between the stagnant zone and the flowing stream. In the plug region local fluctuations of the material density, due to the weaker horizontal stresses between grains, are probably responsible for the observed velocity non-uniformities.

1.3.4.2.Velocities in the flowing amaranth seed. The model with smooth walls

Another round of experiments was made in the model with smooth walls to elucidate effects of the wall roughness. The flow of the same amaranth seed was investigated for eccentric location of the feeding tube (left) and discharge opening located in the opposite corner (right). The total time of the flow was found to be 78 s. The discharge outlet was situated 1.4 cm from the right lateral wall in the model. The set of pictures in Figure 1.66 presents the flow after 15th and 40th s and at three heights 10, 20 and 40 cm above the outlet.



Figure 1. 61. Velocity distributions and vector fields for discussed cases of the flow of amaranth in the model with smooth walls, after a) 15th s, b) 40th s of the flow

After eccentric filling from the left, the free surface was formed in the natural angle of repose but the way of filling blocked forming the whole repose. The total height of the packed material was 78 cm measured near the left wall of the model. After the flow starts, the flowing stream forms immediately in the material and the free surface collapses shortly after that. The stagnant zone formed near the right wall is rather small and visible only in the initial flow stages. In fact, it quickly vanishes and the flowing stream just slides along the right lateral wall. The plug flow zone, formed in the initial phase of the flow, vanishes in the advanced phase of the flow. The material moves into the flowing stream from the stagnant zones at a uniform rate. After 40th s of the flow the deeper depression in the free surface slides from the upper surface into the area between the rough wall and the flowing stream. The depression slides on the upper border of the flowing material. Velocity vectors indicated in Figure I.66 are not vertically orientated. Only in the initial phase of the flow, the velocity vectors observed in the upper parts are less inclined than in the lower parts of the flowing material.



Figure 1. 62. Velocity profiles for the flow of amaranth: filling from the left and discharge from the right in the model with smooth walls, after a) 15th sand b) 40th s of the flow

The velocities form a bunch of profiles, of a little different shape, with their maximum values displaced to the right. The velocity profiles obtained closer to the bottom (red and the green lines) exhibit values about 0–1 mm/s in the 10cm broad area adjacent to the left wall. Closer to the bin axis the flow velocity increases, reaching about 9 mm/s in the relatively flat maximum close to the right wall. There are positive velocity values recorded for the 8 cm broad area near the left wall. The material flow is obviously directed upwards. The main flowing stream directed to the right (cf. Figure 1.66b) pushes the material into the stagnant zone so forcefully that the upper parts of the material in the stagnant zone is moved upwards.

1.3.4.3. The flow of the flax-seed in the model with medium-rough walls

To elucidate the effects of the wall roughness other experimental tests were made in the model with medium-rough walls (sand paper P60A194)(section 1.3.4.4). These results are compared with the flow of the flax-seed in the model with smooth walls, presented in the previous section. Here the recorded images of the flow of the flax-

seed in the case of eccentric filling and central discharge (Figure 1.68), and also eccentric filling and eccentric discharge from the left (Figure1.70) are presented. The total time of the flow in the case of the model with medium-rough walls was found to be 88 s, and in the model with rough walls – 125 s. The velocities in the model with medium wall roughness are much lower than in the model with smooth walls (cf. Figure 1.90 and1.91). For the same feeding-discharge locations the material flowing forms a well visible channel in the centre of the model (Figure 1.90), whereas in Figure 1.68 the broad mass flow of the material is observed. There is no narrow flow channel but there is a plug flow of similar intensity during the flow.



Figure 1. 68. Velocity distributions and vector fields for filling from the left and central discharge of the flax seed in the model with medium-rough walls

The velocity profiles shown in Figure I.69 confirm the mass flow in the model with medium-rough walls. The blue and the green line present the constant velocities. Near the left wall, a stagnant zone forms but it is a little wider than on the right wall.



Figure 1. 63. Velocity profiles for the flow of the flax seed in the filling from the left and central discharge in the model with medium-rough walls

1.3.4.4. The flow of the flax-seed in the model with rough walls

In the model filled and discharged eccentrically with rough walls with the flowing flax-seed a clear flow channel (Figure 1.70) is registered in contrast to the previous case discussed in Figure 1.68. The total time of the flow (Figure1.70) is much longer, i.e. 125 s, comparing with 88 s (cf. Figure 1.68). In such cases the free surface is formed in the natural angle of repose but the left wall blocks the formations of the whole slope. After about 15 s of the flow the free surface collapses with a centre in the flowing stream of the material. The depression moves on the upper border of the flowing stream to the stagnant zone.



a) 15 s

b) 40 s

Figure 1.64. Velocity distributions and vector fields for filling and discharge from the left of the flax seed in the model with rough walls



Figure 1.65. Velocity profiles for the flow of the flax seed for the filling and discharge from the left in the model with rough walls

The velocity profiles depicted in Figure 1.71 confirm the velocity values presented in the velocity contours (cf. Figure 1.70). In the stagnant zone formed close to the right wall, all three profiles indicate velocities equal to zero. In Figure 1.71a, the green velocity profile indicates the velocity of a positive value. It means that the velocity vectors are directed upward. In the flowing region the material presses the material stored close to the left wall so hard that it moves upwards. The flowing material exerts an unexpected high pressure onto the model wall.

1.3.4.5. Empirical analysis of the flow of the flax seed in the model with smooth walls. Discharge from the right

In this section we present the theoretical analysis of velocities in asymmetric flow of flax seed in the model with vertical and smooth walls with outlet located close to the right wall. We consider the case discussed in Figure 1.72. The model has the depth of 5 cm.



Figure 1.66. Eccentric flow of flax seed:filling from the left and discharge from the right, a) flow mode formed in the model, b) velocity contours, Sielamowicz *et al.* 2010

The readings taken form the velocity profiles presented in Figure 1.73 are listed in Tables 1–7 published in Appendix 3.











g)



h)

i)



Figure I. 67. Velocity profiles of flax seed flow at: various time instants (a–e) and levels f–j, k) velocity distribution in time, Sielamowicz *et al.* 2010

Statistical analysis of the experimental results

Applying the values given in Tables 1–7 (given in Appendix 3) the confidence intervals were determined for the analysed levels for the averages of velocities and listed in Tables 8–13 published in Appendix 3,Volk (1969). In the calculations time was not taken into account. In this analysis there are no readings that were removed from the data set.

1.3.4.5.1. Description of velocities by the exponential function (modified, the Gaussian type)

In this section we depend velocity V_y on the distance x- location of the measurement points and on various heights z. There is no method to obtain directly a function with two variables $V_y(x,z)$. We present here the method how to approach the function with two variables. The type of the function applied in empirical description of vertical velocity V_y calculated in millimetres per second was proposed as:

$$V_v = e^{A + Bx + Cx^2} \tag{1.33}$$

where parameters *A*, *B* and *C* were determined by the least squares method (*the first regression*), listed in Table 36 and presented as points in Figure I.74. The solid lines show the empirical description of these parameters at various analysed levels.

Level H [cm]	А	В	С
5	3.501	0.07521	- 0.10105
10	3.029	0.10732	- 0.04708
20	2.623	0.2970	- 0.05453
30	2.721	0.08002	- 0.02084
40	2.416	0.13908	- 0.01892
50	2.608	0.009943	- 0.006805
60	2.820	-0.006486	- 0.0048328

Table 35. Values of the symbols given in formula (I.33), (1stregression)

Because parameters *A*, *B* and *C* are depended on the height *z* in the model (especially parameter *B*) in the form presented in Formula (I.34), thus we expect the second regression results to be less agreed with the experimental results, (cf. Figure I.75). However calculating the second regression we determined the form of the function to describe velocity V_y by the multiple regressions.

$$\hat{A} = A_o + A_1 z + A_2 z^2
\hat{B} = B_o + B_1 z + B_2 z^2
\hat{C} = C_o + C_1 z + C_2 z^2$$
(1.34)

Parameters A_{i} , B_{i} , C_{i} for i=0, 1, 2 were determined by the least squares method by formula (I.34) and listed in Table 1.37.





Level [cm]¤	Empirical values of parameter C at various levels¤
5¤	-0.085801¤
10¤	-0.070645¤
20¤	-0.045112¤
30 ¤	-0.025948¤
40 ¤	-0.013153¤
50¤	-0.0067272¤
60¤	-0.0066706¤

Figure I. 68. Distributions of parameters *A*, *B* and *C* (points) and their empirical descriptions(solid lines), Sielamowicz *et al.* 2010

Parameters	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	<i>i</i> =2
A_i	3.679	-0.062143	0.000803132
B_i	0.065893	0.0081573	-0.000165805
C_i	-0.10255	0.0035087	- 0.000031846

Table 1.37. Values of the symbols given in formula (I.34)

On the basis of formulas (1.33), (1.34) and values listed in Table 1.37 velocity distributions were drawn. Figure 1.75 presents the comparison of average experimental results $\overline{V}_y exp$ with empirical values $\hat{V}_y empir$ after the 1st regression (the velocity depends on distance *x* from the symmetry axis), after the 2ndregression $\hat{V}_y empir$, depending the velocity both on distance *x* and on height *z*, and after the multiple regression \hat{V}_y that is discussed in the next section.

1.3.4.5.2. Description of velocities by the multiple regression

Applying the 1st and 2nd regression, the description of vertical velocity was assumed in the form of the following function:

 $V_y = exp(\alpha_o + a_1x_1 + \alpha_2x_2 + \alpha_3x_3 + \alpha_4x_4 + \alpha_5x_5 + \alpha_6x_6 + \alpha_7x_7 + \alpha_8x_8) \quad (1.35)$ where $x_1 = z$, $x_2 = z^2$, $x_3 = x$, $x_4 = xz$, $x_5 = xz^2$, $x_6 = x^2$, $x_7 = zx^2$, $x_8 = z^2x^2$ and *x* denotes the distance from the left wall, *z* – is the height in the model, measured in centimetres. The coefficients a_i where i=0,1...8 were calculated using the least squares method, and listed in Table 38. We define the calculations accurately using the multiple regression. There is a possibility to determine the parameters by the nonlinear regression, that would define the description more accurately, but it is a very time-consuming task.

<i>a</i> ₀	<i>a</i> 1	<i>a</i> ₂	<i>a</i> ₃	<i>a</i> ₄	<i>a</i> ₅	<i>a</i> ₆	<i>a</i> ₇	a_8	R coefficient of correlation
3.663	-49.92 10 ⁻³	0.577 10 ⁻³	-143.42 10 ⁻³	3.159 10 ⁻³	-0.184 10 ⁻³	-45.704 10 ⁻³	0.886 10 ⁻³	-0.003 10 ⁻³	0.9714

Table 36. Values of coefficients a_i in formula (1.35)

On the basis of formula (I.35) and data listed in Table 38, the values of vertical velocity \hat{V}_{ν} were calculated by the multiple regressions. Three approaches of describing the velocity in the model presented above are shown in Figure 1.75. The points denotes average values of experimental measurements and the solid lines represent the functional descriptions of velocity after the $1^{\text{st}}(\hat{V}_{\nu})$, the $2^{\text{nd}}(\hat{\hat{V}}_{\nu})$ and the multiple regression (\hat{V}_{ν}) .



a) H=5 cm



Vy [mm/s] **Distance from the Right Wall**





c) H=20 cm

d) H=30 cm









f) H=50 cm

• \overline{V}_y average experimental values for all levels, for H=60 cm – experimental readings taken from Table 7 published in Appendix 3;

- 1 stregression
$$(\hat{V}_y)$$
,
-2nd regression (\hat{V}_y) ,
multiple regression $(\hat{\hat{V}}_y)$

g) H=60 cm

Figure I. 69. Velocity distributions: average experimental results compared with the 1st, 2nd and the multiple regression, Sielamowicz *et al.* 2010

As it is seen in Figure 1.75 there is no empirical function which values agree accurately with the average experimental results both at all measurement points and all levels. We have found the best description of velocities at the lowest levels for H=5 cm and H=10 cm. The higher the considered level is located the higher regression should be applied to describe the velocities. But it is not a rule. This is changing at the middle levels. Velocity distributions (cf. Figure 1.75)confirm the aptness of the applied function for the multiple regression.

1.3.4.5.3. Description of velocities by ch function

In this section we propose another empirical description of velocity by the *ch* function in the following form:

$$V_{y} = ch(A + Bx + Cx^{2})$$
(1.36)

The notation ch means cosh function. In the analysis the velocity was depended ondistance x using the 1st regression.Parameters A, B and C in the empirical description were calculated by the least squares method and listed in Table 1.39.

Level H [cm]	А	В	С
5	4.1800	0.10689	- 0.10904
10	3.7170	0.11379	- 0.048339
20	3.2350	0.38199	- 0.066509
30	3.3078	0.15780	- 0.028827
40	3.0010	0.20549	- 0.024767
50	3.2337	0.040317	- 0.0088796
60	3.4154	0.031379	- 0.0070211

Table 1.39. ParametersA, B and C in formula (I.36), the 1st regression

Parameters *A*, *B* and *C*informula (1.34) are depended on height *z* as was presented in formula (1.34). Coefficients A_{i} , B_{i} and C_{i} calculated by the least squares methodare listed in Table 39. Their parabolic descriptions are presented in Figure 1.76.

Applying formula (1.34) and (1.36) and values listed in Table 40 we obtain the description of velocity dependent on distance x and height z after the second regression.

Parameters	Parameters <i>i</i> =0		<i>i</i> =2	
A_i	4.396	-0.068208	0.00087487	
B_i	0.06613	0.012485	- 0.00023117	
C_i	-0.10702	0.0032341	- 2.62531 10 ⁻⁵	

Table 37. Values of the parameters in formula (I.34)

On the basis of the 1st and 2nd regression we assumed the vertical velocity in the following form:

 $V_y = ch(\alpha_o + a_1x_1 + \alpha_2x_2 + \alpha_3x_3 + \alpha_4x_4 + \alpha_5x_5 + \alpha_6x_6 + \alpha_7x_7 + \alpha_8x_8)$ (1.37)

The values of parameters a_i where i=0, 1, 2...8 were calculated using the least squares method, and listed in Table 41. Variables $x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4, x_5, x_6, x_7, x_8$ are applied like in formula (I.35).



Figure I. 70. Distribution of parameters A, B and C, Sielamowicz et al. 2010

a_0	<i>a</i> 1	a_2	<i>a</i> ₃	<i>a</i> 4	<i>a</i> 5	<i>a</i> ₆	<i>a</i> ₇	a_8	R coefficient of correlation
4.2904	-0.04908	0.000552	-0.052342	0.01143	-0.00017	-0.062328	0.001345	-0.000007	0.9695

Table 38. Values of coefficients a_i in formula (I.37)

Applying the approaches presented above we show the vertical velocity distributions in Figure 1.77. Description of velocities by the *ch* function also proved that at the higher levels the best agreement of the experimental and empirical results was obtained by the first and the multiple regressions. The second regression was only needed to predict the type of the function to describe velocity.



a) H=5 cm



c) H=20 cm







g) H=60 cm









d) H=30 cm





• \bar{V}_y average experimental values for all levels, for H=60 cm – experimental readings taken from Table 7 published in Appendix 3;

- 1stregression (\hat{V}_y) , -2nd regression (\hat{V}_y) , -multiple regression (\hat{V}_y)

		Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities measured						
Regression								
	5 cm	10 cm	20 cm	30 cm	40 cm	50 cm	60 cm	$\Sigma\Sigma$
			Gau	ssian descri	ption			$\left(V_{emp} - \overline{V}_{yexp}\right)^2$
1^{st}	10.208	3.490	40.234	10.959	6.118	39.354	11.496	121.85
2 nd	35.304	62.223	136.29	17.591	170.465	198.620	169.803	790.30
Multiple	101.645	63.307	70.573	14.221	18.828	30.752	38.005	337.33
ΣΣ	147.157	129.020	247.097	42.771	195.411	268.726	219.294	1249.48
			Descripti	on by the <i>ch</i>	function			
1^{st}	6.299	3.153	76.849	13.041	9.213	22.865	4.992	136.41
2 nd	31.151	50.542	63.660	32.277	136.013	147.475	150.124	611.24
Multiple	95.186	38.688	64.369	18.055	12.628	24.568	29.405	282.90
ΣΣ	132.636	92.383	204.878	63.373	157.854	194.908	184.521	1030.55

Table 1.39. Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities

1.3.4.5.4. Verification of accuracy of the applied descriptions

We also verified accuracy of the applied descriptions. In Table 1.42the sums of the squares of the differences of velocities in three applied approaches by the Gauss description and by the *ch* function are listed.

As it is seen the best description of velocities was found using the *ch* function because the sum of the sums of the squares is lower, both in the used regressions and at the analysed levels.

1.3.4.5.5. Flow rate

The flow rate Q was calculated for two presented descriptions of velocities. In the solution given by the Gauss exponential function the flow rate was calculated according to the following formula:

$$Q = \int_{0}^{x_n} e^{A + Bx + Cx^2} dx$$
(1.38)

and the values Q are listed in Table 43. In formula (I.38) and (I.39) the limit of integration x_n denotes the distance of the last measurement point calculated from the right wall taken from the experimental readings for various analysed levels, (cf. Tables 1–7 published in Appendix 3). The flow rate was described by the following parabolic function:

$$\tilde{Q} = \tilde{A}_1 + \tilde{B}_1 z + \tilde{C}_1 z^2 \tag{1.39}$$

where parameters $\tilde{A}_1 = 110.54$, $\tilde{B}_1 = -0.20605$, $\tilde{C}_1 = 0.026017$ were calculated by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 1.43. On the basis of the values of parameters \tilde{A}_1 , \tilde{B}_1 , \tilde{C}_1 , the values of the flow rate \tilde{Q} were determined and these values were used to calculate the sums of the squares of the differences that are also listed in Table 43.

In the description of velocities by the ch function, the flow rate was calculated according to the formula:

$$Q = \int_{0}^{x_{max}} ch(A + Bx + Cx^{2})dx$$
(1.40)

and the values listed in Table 1.43. The limit of integration x_{max} was used like in formula (I.38).

The flow rate Q was also described by the parabolic function given in formula (1.39) and parameters $\tilde{A}_2 = 110.18$, $\tilde{B}_2 = -0.076199$, $\tilde{C}_2 = 0.024345$ were determined by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 43. On the basis of the values of parameters \tilde{A}_2 , \tilde{B}_2 , \tilde{C}_2 , the values of the flow rate \tilde{Q} were calculated and used to determine the sums of the squares of the differences of velocities that are also listed in Table 1.43.

Level H x, [cm] [cr	x _n	Q [c	m ² /s]	Sums of the squares of differences $\sum (Q_{empir} - \widetilde{Q})^2$		
	[cm]	Gaussian description	Description by the <i>ch</i> function	Gaussian description (x 10 ⁻²)	Description by the <i>ch</i> function(x 10 ⁻²)	
5	6	10.51	10.565	25.6036	22.6576	
10	8	11.116	11.120	0.0064	0.4356	
20	10	12.655	12.859	94.4784	103.8361	
30	14	13.007	13.229	5.2441	6.1504	
40	16	14.06	14.301	11.0889	9.4864	
50	21	15.363	15.467	135.7225	158.0049	
60	24	19.979	20.165	63.2025	302.4121	
		ΣΣ		335.3464	602.9831	

Table 1.43. Values of the flow rate (integrated)

In both solutions the parameters \tilde{A}_i , \tilde{B}_i , \tilde{C}_i for i=1,2, were introduced into the analysis after the 1st regression, from Table 1.36 and 1.39, respectively. The best description of the flow rate was obtained by the Gauss function, because the sum of the sums of the differences of velocities given in Table 1.43 is lower than in the case of the description made by the *ch* function.



Figure I. 72. Comparison of the flow rate calculated by: a) the function of the Gaussian type, b) the *ch*function, Sielamowicz *et al.* 2010

In two cases the calculated values of the flow rate $Q \cdot [\text{cm}^2/\text{s}]$ are almost similar, both in the empiric description (by parabolic function) and by integrated values by formulas 1.38 and 1.39, respectively. In the region between the level H=5 cm and the level H=10 cm where the flowchannel is the narrowest (cf. Fig. 1.72), the increase of the flow rate reaches approximately the similar values. From this level the increase of the flow rate is rapid. From level H=20 cm up and higher the increase of the flow rate is not constant. As a result of differentiating formula 1.39 we obtain the linear increment of the velocity of the flow rate at different levels. The difference of the flow rate reaches 0.352 [cm²/s] between levels H=20 cm and H=30 cm and 1.053 [cm²/s] between levels H=30 cm and H=40 cm, respectively. But higher than H=40 cm the flow rate increases more rapidly because the flow channel widens thus more material flows into it and the velocity is higher. The increase of the flow rate between levelH=40 cm and H=50 cm is again lower 1.303 [cm²/s] and between level H=50 cm and H=60 cm is already 4.616 [cm²/s]. The flow channel at level H=50 cm is so wide that the flow rate reached more than 15.0 [cm²/s].

1.3.4.6. Empirical description of the flax seed flow in the model with smooth walls. Discharge from the left

In this section we discuss another empirical description of eccentric flow with filling and discharge located near the left wall. Figure 1.79 presents velocity distributions and Figure 1.80 velocity profiles that were used to statistical analysis. The readings taken from velocity profiles (cf. Fig. 1.80) are given in Tables 1–7 in Appendix 4.



Figure 1. 73. Velocity distributions in the flowing flax seed in the model, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.





Figure 1. 74. a–e) Velocity profiles of flax seed at various time instants, f) velocity distribution in time; g–i) velocity distribution on the analysedlevels, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

Statistical analysis of the experimental results

Applying the values given in Tables 1–7 (Appendix 4) the confidence intervals were determined for the analysed levels for the averages of velocities, Volk (1969)and listed in Tables 8–13 in Appendix 4. Calculating the values to Tables 8–13 (Appendix 4) the time was not taken into account. In this analysis there are no readings that were removed from the data set.

Velocity distributions at analysed levels (H=5, 10, 20, 30, 40 and 50 cm) are made on the basisof the values of average velocities given in Tables 8–13 in Appendix 4. For level H=60 cm velocity distribution was made using the experimental readings listed in Table 7 in Appendix 4.

On the basis of velocity profiles presented in Figure I.80 and the data listed in Tables 1–7 (Appendix 4), an inconsiderable dependence of the velocity on time and on the height of the measurement points has been found, especially for time 1 s and the height H=5 cm above the bottom of the model. In the further analysis the average values of velocities calculated both for the given levels and for the distances from the symmetry axis have been applied. The data presented in Tables 8–13 (Appendix 4) confirmed the independence of the analysed velocities on time. In fact we can find the measurement points, located i.e. at x=7 cm and x=8 cm and levels H=30, 40 and 50 cm where velocities are similar and they can be described by one curve or the parameters of the curves should be similar.



Figure 1. 75. Average velocities at various analysed levels in the model

1.3.4.6.1. Description of velocities by the exponential function (modified, the Gaussian type)

In the analysis presented below we depend V_y on the distance x and for various heights z(or levels marked with H). Empirical description of vertical velocity V_y calculated in the units of millimetres per second was proposed according to the function:

$$V_{\nu} = A e^{Bx + Cx^2} \tag{1.41}$$

where parameters *A*, *B* and *C* were determined by the least squares method (*the first regression*) and listed in Table 1.44.

Level H [cm]	А	В	С
5	25.381	0.2623	- 0.1239
10	15.69	0.1873	- 0.04985
20	11.078	0.1943	- 0.03269
30	11.577	0.06821	- 0.01433
40	10.157	0.09630	- 0.01359
50	9.412	0.09173	- 0.01022
60	8.719	0.1087	- 0.009013

Table 40. Values of the symbols given in formula (1.41), (*1stregression*)

Distributions of parameters A, B and C after the 1st regression are shown in Figure 1.82. The points denotes the values of the parameters and the solid lines the empirical description of the parameters at various analysed levels.



Figure 1.76. Distributions of parameters *A*, *B* and *C*(points) and their empirical descriptions (solid lines), Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

In the further analysis, parameters A, B and C were depended on the height z in the model in the following form:

$$\hat{A} = A_o + A_1/z$$

$$\hat{B} = B_o + B_1/z \qquad (1.42)$$

$$\hat{C} = C_o + C_1/z$$

and their values A_{i} , B_{i} , C_{i} for i=0,1 were determined by the least squares method (*the 2nd regression*) and listed in Table 1.45.

Parameters	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	R coefficient of correlation	
A_i	7.596	87.267	0.9934	
B_i	0.08419	0.9427	0.8823	
C_i	0.003051	- 0.61786	- 0.9937	

Table 1.41. Values of the symbols given in formula (1.42), (2ndregression)

Velocity distributions were made on the basis of formulas (I.41), (I.42) and values listed in Tables1.44 and 1.45. Figure 1.83 presents the average experimental results \bar{V}_{exp} and the empirical values \hat{V}_{vempir} after the 1st regression (after depending the velocity on the distance from the symmetry axis x and after the 2nd regression \hat{V}_{vempir} , depending the velocity both on the distance x and on the height z.

On the basis of the 1st and 2nd regression the description of vertical velocity was assumed in the form of the following function:

$$V_y = exp(a_o + a_1x_1 + a_2x_2 + a_3x_3 + a_4x_4 + a_5x_5)$$
(1.43)

where $x_1 = \frac{1}{z}, x_2 = x, x_3 = \frac{x}{z}, x_4 = x^2, x_5 = \frac{x^2}{z}$, and x denotes the distance from the left wall, z – is the dueheight in the model, measured in centimetres.

The coefficients a_i where i=0,1...5 are calculated using the least squares method, and listed in Table 1.46. We define the calculations accurately using the multiple regression. There is a possibility to determine the parameters by the nonlinear regression as it was stated in the previous section, that would define the description more accurately, but it is a very time-consuming task.

Table 1.46. Values of coefficients a_i in formula (I.43)

a_0	a_1	<i>a</i> ₂	a_3	a_4	a_5
2.2055	5.3965	0.0799	0.4510	- 0.000585	- 0.4743

On the basis of formula (1.43) and data listed in Table 1.46, the values of vertical velocity $\hat{\vec{k}_y}$ were calculated using the multiple regression. Three approaches of describing the velocity in the model presented above are shown in Figure 1.83. The points denotes average values of experimental measurements and the solid lines represent the functional descriptions of velocity after the $1^{\text{st}}(\hat{V}_y)$, the $2^{\text{nd}}(\hat{\vec{k}_y})$ and the multiple regression $(\hat{\vec{k}_y})$.





a) 5 cm

b) H=10 cm



g) H=60 cm

Figure I. 77. Velocity distributions: average experimental results compared with the 1st, the 2nd and the multiple regressions, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

1.3.4.6.2. Description of velocities by *ch* function

In our analysis we search the best description of velocities that were measured during experiments. Another description of velocity was proposed by the *ch* function in the following form:

$$V_{y} = ch(A + Bx + Cx^{2})$$
(1.44)

Using the 1st regression the velocity was depended on the distance x. The parameters A, B and C were calculated by the least squares method and listed in Table 1.47.

Level H [cm]	А	В	С
5	3.914	0.2935	- 0.1318
10	3.443	0.1913	- 0.05063
20	3.088	0.2028	- 0.03386
30	3.127	0.07823	- 0.01538
40	2.994	0.1055	- 0.01437
50	2.918	0.09999	- 0.01086
60	2.841	0.1159	- 0.009498

Table 42. ParametersA, B and C from formula (I.44), the 1st regression

Using the 2nd regression according to formula (I.42) the velocity was depended both on the distance x measured from the left walland on the height z. Parameters A, B and C werecalculated by the least squares method and given in Table 1.48.

Table 1.48. Values of the symbols given in formula (1.42), (2ndregression)

Parameters	<i>i</i> =0	<i>i</i> =1	R coefficient of correlation
A_i	2.838	5.524	0.9853
B_i	0.08839	1.0528	0.9094
C _i	3.5562	- 0.6546	- 0.992

On the basis of the 1st and 2nd regression we assumed the description of vertical velocity as a following function:

$$V_y = ch(a_o + a_1x_1 + a_2x_2 + a_3x_3 + ax_4 + ax_5)$$
(1.45)

The values of parameters a_i (where i=0,1...5) were calculated using the least squares method and listed in Table 49.Variables x_1, x_2, x_3, x_4, x_5 are applied like in formula (1.43).

a_0	a_1	a_2	a_3	a_4	a_5
2.8743	5.5093	0.0903	0.4736	- 0.000817	- 0.4980

Table 43. Values of coefficients a_i in formula (I.45)

Applying all three approaches we present both the empirical description of vertical velocity by the *ch* functionand the distributions of velocity in Figure 1.84.



c) H=20 cm

d) H=30 cm



g) H=60 cm

Figure 1. 78. Vertical velocity descriptions by the three applied methods, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

1.3.4.6.3. Verification of accuracy of the applied descriptions

We also verified accuracy of the applied descriptions. In Table 50the sums of the squares of the differences of velocities in three applied approaches by the Gauss description and by the ch function are listed.

	Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities measured at the analysed levels								
Regression	$\sum \left(V_{emp} \ - \ \overline{V}_{y \ exp} \ ight)^2$								
	5 cm	10 cm	20 cm	30 cm	40 cm	50 cm	60 cm	$\sum \sum (V_{amp} - \overline{V}_{amp})^2$	
1 st	4.128	2.790	8.132	14.195	5.423	6.250	8.962	49.88	
2 nd	4.002	26.504	16.378	10.058	20.533	40.901	50.936	169.31	
Multiple	16.001	49.529	24.520	11.554	7.969	12.557	15.311	137.44	
ΣΣ	24.131	78.823	49.030	35.807	33.925	59.708	75.209	356.63	
	Description by the <i>ch</i> function								
1^{st}	2.431	2.737	8.843	12.875	5.503	6.780	9.280	48.45	
2 nd	8.717	51.069	24.526	9.920	28.413	72.162	108.568	303.37	
Multiple	13.218	50.413	24.037	10.691	8.857	15.478	15.303	138.00	
ΣΣ	24.366	104.219	57.406	33.486	42.773	94.420	133.151	489.82	

Table 44. Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities

The 1st and the multiple regressions in both descriptions of velocities (by the function of the Gauss type and by the *ch* function) provide the similar results that indicate the right choice of the functions. The 2nd regression gives better agreement to the experimental results by the Gauss description, but the regression was only applied to determine the type of the function. In fact, we search the multiple regression. If we calculated the 1st and the multiple regressions we would see that both descriptions of velocities are almost similar. This fact can be analysed in Figures 1.83 and 1.84 comparing the proper curves.

1.3.4.6.4. Flow rate

The flow rate Q was calculated for two presented descriptions of velocities. In the solution given by the Gauss exponential function, the flow rate was calculated according to the following formula:

$$Q = \int_{0}^{x_{max}} e^{Bx + Cx^2} dx$$
 (1.46)

and the values are listed in Table 1.51. In formula (1..46) and (1.47) the limit of integration x_{max} denotes the number and position of the last measurement point calculated from the left wall taken from the experimental readings for various analysed levels, (cf. Tables 1–7 in Appendix 4). The flow rate was described by the following parabolic function:

$$\tilde{Q} = \tilde{A}_1 + \tilde{B}_1 z + \tilde{C}_1 z^2 \tag{1.47}$$

where parameters $\tilde{A}_1 = 104.03$, $\tilde{B}_1 = -0.2808$, $\tilde{C}_1 = 0.0233$ were calculated by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 51. Using theparameters \tilde{A}_1 , \tilde{B}_1 , \tilde{C}_1 , the values of the flow rate \tilde{Q} were determined and these values were used to calculate the sums of the squares of the differences of velocities that are listed in Table 1.51.

In the description of velocities by the ch function, the flow rate was obtained by calculating the following integral:

$$Q = \int_{0}^{x_{max}} ch(A + Bx + Cx^{2})dx$$
(1.48)

and the values listed in Table 1.51. The limit of integration x_{max} was used like in formula (1.46).

The flow rate \tilde{Q} was also described by the parabolic function:

$$\tilde{Q} = \tilde{A}_2 + \tilde{B}_2 z + \tilde{C}_2 z^2 \tag{1.49}$$

where parameters $\tilde{A}_2 = 104.39$, $\tilde{B}_2 = -0.2902$, $\tilde{C}_2 = 0.02346$ were determined by the least squares method using the values listed in Table 1.51. Using theparameters \tilde{A}_2 , \tilde{B}_2 , \tilde{C}_2 , the values of the flow rate \tilde{Q} were calculated and used to determine the sums of the squares of the differences of velocities that are also listed in Table 1.51.

Level x _{max}		Q [cm ² /s]			Sums of the squares of the differences $\sum (Q_{empir} - \tilde{Q})^2 \times 10^2$		
[cm] [cm]	Gauss description	Description by the <i>ch</i> function	Joined functions	Gauss description	Description bythe <i>ch</i> function	Joinedfunctions	
5	6	10.19	10.247	10.268	1.7161	1.1236	2.2500
10	8	10.349	10.356	10.460	0.0036	0.0784	0.0441
20	11	10.962	10.967	10.959	3.5721	2.8900	1.7689
30	15	11.901	11.918	12.016	5.9049	5.6644	11.6281
40	16	12.829	12.88	12.819	3.2041	2.3104	2.6896
50	18	14.45	14.48	14.254	14.0625	13.9129	24.9001
60	21	17.366	17.392	17.303	6.7600	6.2001	10.2400
ΣΣ				35.2233	32.1798	53.5208	

Table 1.51. Values of the flow rate (integrated)

In both solutions the parameters $\tilde{A}_i, \tilde{B}_i, \tilde{C}_i$, for i=1,2, were introduced into the analysis after the 1st regression, from Table 1.44 and 1.47, respectively.



Figure 1.79. Comparison of the flow rate calculated by: a) the function of the Gauss type, b) the *ch* function, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

In two cases the calculated values of the flow rate $Q \cdot [\text{cm}^2/\text{s}]$ are almost similar, both in the empiric description by the parabolic function and as integrated values. It is noticeable that in the region between the levelH=5 cm and the level H=10 cm the increase of the flow rate reaches approximately the similar values. From level H=20 cm and higher the increase of the flow rate is not constant. As a result of differentiating formula (1.47) we obtain the linear relation of the increment velocity of the flow rate of different velocities at different levels. The difference of the flow rate reaches $0.939[\text{cm}^2/\text{s}]$ between levels H=20 cm and H=30 cm and $0.928 [\text{cm}^2/\text{s}]$ between levels H=30 cm and H=40 cm, respectively. But higher than H=40 cm the flow rate increases rapidly because the flow channel widens and more material flows into it. The increase between level H=40 cm and H=50 cm is already 1.621 [cm²/s] and between level H=50 cm and H=60 cm reaches 2.916 [cm²/s]. Here we analysed the integrated values in the description by the Gauss function. The similar situation occurs in the calculations of the flow rate in the description by the *ch* function.

1.3.4.6.5. Empirical description of velocities using "the joined functions"

Analysing the results of the description of velocities in the previous section especially the 1st regression presented in Figures 1.83 and 1.84, we notice that good agreement to the average experimental results is given both by the function of the Gauss type as well as by the *ch* function.

Because of the specific nature of the flow in the asymmetric configuration we discuss here another description of velocities by functions of the same type but with various parameters in two different regions. One part of the velocity profile curve is described by one function and the other part by another function.

In the analysis we divide the set x into two subsets: the first with $x \in \langle x_{x_n}, x_n \rangle$ for even points and $x \in \langle x_{x_{n+1}}, x_n \rangle$ for odd points and the second subset with for even points and for odd points. Figures 1.86 and 1.87 present the area limited by any velocity profile and the coordinate system with functions ascribed to the due parts of the curves.





Figure I. 80. Velocity profile and its description by two functions, for even points, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

Figure I. 81. Velocity profile and its description by two functions, for odd points, Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011.

The first part of the velocity profile is described by the following function:

$$\hat{V}_{y1} = y_1 = A_1 e^{B_1 x + C_1 x^2} \tag{1.50}$$

and the second part of the curve by the function:

$$\hat{V}_2 = y_2 = A_2 e^{B_2 \left(x - x_n / 2\right) + C_2 \left(x - x_n / 2\right)^2}$$
 (1.51)

if the number of measurement points n is even.

In the case if the number of measurement points is odd then the velocity profile is described by function (I.50) and the following function in the due parts:

$$\hat{V}_{y2} = y_2 = A_2 e^{B_2 \left(x - x_{\underline{n+1}}\right) + C_2 \left(x - x_{\underline{n+1}}\right)^2}$$
(1.52)

where $A_2 = \hat{y}_1\left(X_{\frac{n}{2}}\right)$ for even points and $A_2 = \hat{y}_1\left(X_{\frac{n+1}{2}}\right)$ for odd points. Parameters A_1 , B_1, C_1 and B_2, C_2 were determined by the least squares method. In Figure 1.88 vertical velocity descriptions by "the joined functions" are presented.



e) H=40 cm

f) H=50 cm



• \overline{V}_y -average experimental values forlevels: 5, 10, 20, 30, 40, 50 cm and experimental readings for H=60 cm taken from Table 7 in Appendix 4;

 $-\hat{V}_{y_1}$ the 1st regression

 $-\hat{V}_{v_2}$ the 1st regression

g) H=60 cm



1.3.4.6.6. Verification of accuracy of the solution by "joined functions"

Accuracy of the applied method was investigated by calculating the sums of the squares of differences of velocities. The results from Table 1.52 can be compared with data given in Table 1.50. The description made by "the joined functions" gives the least sum of the squares of the differences of velocities. But we can state that in such specific flow there are no method to describe velocities in an accurate way both at all analysed levels and at all measurement points. Thus if the description of velocities is due at lower levels then it does not describe velocities accurate at higher levels. And vice versa.
Ι	Descriptionmethod	Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities measured at the analyzed levels $\sum (\hat{V}_{y_i} - \bar{V}_{y exp})^2 (i=1,2)$							
		5 cm	10 cm	20 cm	30 cm	40 cm	50 cm	60 cm	$\Sigma\Sigma(\hat{V}_{y_i}-\bar{V}_{y\ exp})^2$
	"Joined functions"	0.0117	1.3702	1.2453	1.8206	2.4789	6.6774	8.3527	21.96

Table 1.52. Sums of the squares of the differences of velocities

1.3.4.6.7. Flow rate calculated by the "joined functions"

In the description of velocities the flow rate Q was calculated as integrals both for even and for odd points:

- for even points:

$$Q = \int_{0}^{x_{\frac{3}{2}}} \hat{V}_{y_{1}} dx + \int_{x_{\frac{3}{2}}}^{x_{\frac{3}{2}}} \hat{V}_{y_{2}} dx$$
(1.53)

- and for odd points $Q = \int_0^{x_{n+1}/2} \hat{V}_{y_1} dx + \int_{x_{n+1}/2}^{x_n} \hat{V}_{y_2} dx$

where:ndenotes the abscissa xat which the given functions join to each other and x_{max} is the last measurement point for velocity profiles. The flow rate was described by the parabolic function according to formula (1.47). Parameters $\tilde{A} = 105.12$, $\tilde{B} = -0.3033$ and $\tilde{C} = 0.02303$ were calculated by the least squares method. The values of the flow rate Q [cm²/s] are listed in Table 1.51. Figure 1.89 presents the graphical distribution of the flow rate. It is noticeable that in the region between level H=5 cm and H=10 cm again the flow increment is 0.192 [cm²/s] and between H=10 cm and H=20 cm already reaches0.499 [cm²/s], respectively. From level H=20 cm and higher the increase of the flow rate is not constant and increases rapidly. The linear increment of velocity of the flow rate at different levels can be obtained as a result of differentiating formula 1.47. The difference of the flow rate reaches 1.057 $[cm^2/s]$ between levels H=20 cm and H=30 cm and 0.803 $[cm^2/s]$ between levels H=30 cm and H=40 cm, respectively. But higher than H=40 cm the flow rate increases rapidly. The increase between level H=40 cm and H=50 cm is already 1.435 [cm²/s] and between level H=50 cm and H=60 cm reaches 3.049 $[cm^2/s]$, respectively.



Figure 1.89. Flow rate calculated by the "joined functions", Sielamowicz *et al.*, 2011

The values of the flow rate calculated by the "joined functions" approximate the values calculated by the methods presented in section 3.4.6.4. As a conclusion of the analysis we can state that there are levels at which more accurate descriptions have been found and levels with not so good descriptions. General the all applied methodsprovide almost the same values.

1.3.4.6.8. Conclusions

The effect of the two filling-discharge locations was discussed in section 3.4.5 and 3.4.6. The total time of flow for the flax-seed was found to be 123 s in the case presented in section 3.4.5 and 146 s in the case shown in section 3.4.6. Another eccentric flow mode we investigate in section 3.4.7 when the outlet is located in the centre of the bottom. In this case the total time flow was 142 s.

Presented empirical descriptions provided theoretical analysis of velocities in eccentric flow. We found that all applied methods appear approximately due to describe velocities in such complex flow.

1.3.4.7. Eccentric filling. Discharge in the centre of the bottom

The third discussed casewas also with eccentric filling but the position of the outlet was symmetrical located as shown in Figure I.90. This location of the outlet produces a very interestingflow mode of the material, becoming symmetrical very quickly after opening the outlet. Despite eccentric feeding, just after 25th s of the

flow, the material tends to form a symmetric flow. Soon after the initiation it is possible to observe nearly uniform flow channel for the entire height of the silo. In the plug flow region the velocity vectors in the initial phase of flow are still not vertical but soon they pass directly and vertically to the outlet. In the upper part of the flow the velocity vectors indicate converging lateral flow towards the flowing zone. It seems that the central outlet induced the formation of the central plug flow.



Figure 1. 83. Velocity distributions in the model with smooth walls. Eccentric filling on the left. Discharge in the centre,





Figure I. 84. a - e) Velocity profiles for the flow of flax-seed obtained for a) eccentric filling on the left and discharge in the central part of the bottom; f) Variation of velocity, distribution in time,

The technique DPIV provides wide possibilities to obtain various data on the flow. We also present velocity distributions on the various levels in the model (Figure I.92).





Figure 1. 85. Velocity profiles obtained at analyzed levels in the model, Sielamowicz 2005a.

The profiles of the vertical velocity components across the cavity are obtained at different heights (indicated in the legend, Figure 1.92) and at time steps of 1 s, 25 s, 50 s, 75 s, 100 s and 125 s after the beginning of the experiment. In Figure 1.92a, at H=5 cm above the outlet (the red line) one can observe the shape of the velocity profile. This profile is a special one because in each case discussed in the thesis it behaves individually especially at the beginning of the flow. The other profiles form a bunch of functions on the due levels. In the case of central discharge, this velocity profile reaches its maximum value in the flowing zone and becomes symmetric. It means that the central position of the outlet makes the flow symmetric soon after the flow starts. The filling feed does not play a significant role.

1.3.4.8. Stagnant zone boundary measurements in the model with smooth walls. Deformations in the material

Unfortunately there are only a few studies on eccentric flow zone boundaries in the literature, so it seems to be worth-while to undertake this challenge and try to investigate flow evolution in this complex case. Two eccentric cases were discussed in detail. Their empirical descriptions were also provided in the analyses. The third case with central location of the outlet was not discussed in detail because the velocity profiles obtained by the DPIV technique showed the symmetrical tendency of the flow. Here we present the stagnant zone boundaries (Figure I.93) depicted at various time instants. Figure 1.93 presents evolution in time of the stagnant zone boundaries for three discussed cases.



Figure I. 86. Experimental measurements of the stagnant zone boundaries in the flowing flax seed in the case of eccentric filling and discharge a) central, b) on the right, c) on the left,

The DPIV technique provided data on the velocity field in the whole analysed area. It is possible to obtain such data for each pixel of a single image, i.e. for each point of the analysed flow. Having the dense velocity vector field, one may evaluate velocity gradients and calculate strains in the flowing material. The strain tensor is calculated in terms of partial derivatives $\frac{du}{dx}$, where udenotes a velocity component and x a coordinate. Measuring the displacement field $u_i(x, y)$, the strain component is calculated, namely the Green strain tensor:

$$\varepsilon_{ij} = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial u_j}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial u_k}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial u_k}{\partial x_i} \right)$$
(1.54)

Figures 1.94–1.96 show evaluated deformation profiles of the flaxseed recorded after the first second, 50th s and 100th s of the flow. The flow took place in the model with smooth walls and the feeding was performed eccentrically at the left side. The legend (blue, red and green lines) relates to the three investigated configurations: discharge on the left side, in the centre and on the right side. For the presented time steps there are no significant disturbances of the deformation profiles obtained close to the bottom (Figures 1.94a, 1.95a and 1.96a). At the higher locations, i.e. at 30 and 50 cm above the outlet (Figure 1.94 b, c) we can well

recognize the location of the shear zones in the flowing material in the three analysed modes of the flow, whereas, the flow runs rather quietly in the first second of the flow at the height of 5 cm above the outlet. Tejchman (1997a, 1997b, 1997c) published interesting results on modelling of shear localisations in granular bodies.



Figure I. 87. Deformation profiles evaluated for the flowing flax seed in the case of eccentric filling for three discharge locations (cf. the legend), and observed for the initial flow time $(1^{st} s)$ at three levels: a) 5 cm, b) 30 cm, c) 50 cm above the bottom of the model, Sielamowicz (2005a)





Figure I. 88. Deformation profiles evaluated for the flowing flax seed in eccentric filling for three discharge locations (cf. the legend), and observed after 50th s of the flowat three levels: a) 5 cm, b) 20 cm, c) 40 cm above the bottom



Figure I. 89. Deformation profiles evaluated for the flowing flax seed in the case of eccentric filling for three discharge locations (cf. the legend), and observed after 100th s at two levels: a) 5cm, b) 10cm above the bottom, Sielamowicz, 2005a.

In the advanced phase of the flow, further development of the stagnant and shear zones (cf. Figures 1.95 and 1.96) are identified and more clearly shown in Figures 1.97–1.99 where one can also see directions of deformations. The analysis provides real images of the flow in consecutive stages and variations of velocities.

Three analysed eccentric flows are very complex, as it was investigated in previous sections, especially due to appearance of localisation of deformation between flowing and stationary solid, (Figures 1.97–1.99). These narrow zones are of intense shearing. Our investigation was performed in the model with smooth walls thus the shear zones do not form close to the wall. They can also occur between the wall and the stagnant material but in the case when the wall is rough. Such investigation of flow in models with different wall roughness was made by Tejchman and Gudehus (2000) and Tejchman (1989). Słonimski *et al.* (2007) mentioned a few significant

factors on which the width of shear zone depends. Among others they are: "initial solid density, mean grain diameter of solid, wall roughness, pressure level, direction of deformation and flow velocity". The authors, Słonimski *et. al.* (2007), referred to works of Tejchman (1989, 1997), Niedostatkiewicz and Tejchman (2005a, 2005b), Tejchman and Gudehus (2001), Vardoulakis (1977), Desrues (1984), Löffelmann (1989) and Yoshida *et al.* (1994). Więckowski and Klisiński (1995) made finite deformation analysis of motion of granular materials in a silo. In this section the registered deformation fields in the flowing flax seed in three plane models during eccentric flow and obtained directions of deformation provided valuable information on the mechanism of the granular behaviour inside the silo. The knowledge of the range of deformation fields is the reason to perform theoretical description of shear localisation in flow processes. And this can be presented in our future works.



Figure 1. 90. Deformations in the flowing material (discharge on the left)



Figure 1. 91. Deformations in the flowing material (discharge in the centre of the model)





Figure 1. 92. Deformations in the flowing material (discharge on the right)

In Figures 1.97–1.99 the green fields denote regions of low similar deformations registered during the flow. There are also clearly visible blue and red bands between the flowing material and the stagnant zone. The highest deformations occurred in the case of discharge on the left, about 25 1/s, the lower 15 1/s during the central discharge and the lowest 10 1/s when the outlet was located close to the right wall.

1.3.5. Final conclusions

In this Chapter the experiments on granular materials in various flat models and with different wall roughness have been presented. The great potential of the DPIV technique has made it possible to observe the flow in detail. The regions of the highest velocities were identified. They were found to be dangerous for the silo structure as they might cause silo vibrations and failure of the structure. The highest velocity appears just above the model bottom. At higher levels the velocities have almost identical values in the whole flowing stream. This observation is significant both for silo designers and for silo users. The flow modes determined during the experiments depend on different factors. Here the influence of wall roughness is investigated. After many cycles of filling and discharge the inner surface of the silo wall changes its roughness. The rougher the wall is, the higher possibility of the flow mode change occurs. Designed for funnel flow the silo structure cannot withstand another flow mode, and vice versa. The wall stresses will change their active and passive values as it was stated by Chou *et al.* (2003) with the change of the flow mode.

We also presented the theoretical analysis of velocities and flow rates both in symmetric and asymmetric flow of amaranth and flax seed in two models: with vertical and smooth walls and in the converging. Evaluation of kinematic parameter *b* was conducted and also verification of the radial flow departure in the converging model was performed. As a final conclusion we can state that the DPIV technique appeared a useful diagnostic tool in investigation of granular materialflow. It providesquite new possibilities to analyse flow field and obtain both quantitative and qualitative data on the flow.Unfortunately the method can be applied only for 2D structures. We can register the picture just through the transparent wall. It is not possible to track the flow inside the model. Silos are round structures and it would be useful to register the flow inside to recognise all phenomena. But nowdays researchers perform experiments only in flat models. In spite of this limitation phenomena in flowing materials are well recognised and the results may be applied in practice.

References

- ASAE EP433, *Loads exerted by free-flowing grains on bins*, ASAE Engineering Practice EP433, ASAE Standards, 1997.
- ENV 1991 Part 4 Eurocode 1, *Basis of design and actions on structures. Part 4, Actions on silos and tanks*, Brussels, Belgium, 1995.
- ENV 1991 Part 4 2003 Eurocode 1, Actions on silos and tanks, Brussels, Belgium,
- ACI 313 ACI 313, Alternate Design Procedure, Discussion Document before ACI Committee 313 on Concrete Bins, Silos and Bunkers for Storing Granular Materials, ACI, Detroit, 1989.
- AS 3774, *Loads on Bulk Solids Containers*, Australian Standards Association of Australia, Sydney, 1986.
- PN-89/B-03262, 1989 Polish Standard: *Silosy żelbetowe na materiały sypkie*. Obliczenia statyczne, (in Polish).
- Abdel-SayedG, Monasa F and Siddall W (1985), Cold-Formed Steel Farm Structures, Part 1: Grain Bins, Journal of Structural Engineering, ASCE, 111(ST10), Oct., 2065-2089

- AdrianRJ 1991 Particle imaging technique for experimental fluid mechanics, Annual Review of Fluid Mechanics, 23, 261-304
- Anon 1985 *Reliable Flow of Particulate Solids*, EFCE Publication Series (European Federation of Chemical Engineers), 49
- Arnold PC, McLean AG 1976 An analytical solution for the stress function at the wall of a converging channel, Powder Technology, 13, 279-281
- Arnold PC, McLean AG and Roberts AW 1980 Bulk Solids: Storage, Flow and Handling, Tunra Ltd. Bulk Solids Handling Research Associates, University of Newcastle, Australia
- AyugaF, Guaita M, Aguado PJ, Couto A 2001 Discharge and the eccentricity of the hopper influence on the silo wall pressures, Journal of Engineering Mechanics, 127, 10, 1067-1074
- Beverloo WA, Leniger HA and Van de Welde J 1961 The flow of granular solids through orifices, Chemical Engineering Science, 15, 260-268
- Bishara AG, El-Azazy SS and Huang TD 1981Practical Analysis of Cylindrical Farm Silos Based on Finite Element Analysis, ACI Journal, November – December, 456-462
- **Bishara AG** 1985Interaction of Bin and Stored Bulk Solids, Design of Steel Bins for the Storage of Bulk Solids, (ed. JM Rotter), The University of Sydney, 27-33
- Blair-FishPM, Bransby PL 1973 Flow patterns and wall stresses in a mass-flow bunker, Journal of Engineering for Industry, 95, 17-26
- BlightGE 1991 Eccentric Discharge of a Large Coal Bin with Six Outlets, Bulk Solids Handling, 11, 2, 451-457
- Borcz A, Maj M 1993Experimental Research on Loose Material Pressure and Temperature Distribution in Full Scale Silos, Proceedings of International Symposium – Reliable Flow of Particulate Solids II, Oslo, Norway, 23-25 August, 763-768
- BorczA, el Rahim Hamdy Abd 1991 Wall Pressure Measurements in Eccentrically Discharged Cement Silos, Bulk Solids Handling, 11, 2, 469-476
- BöhrnsenJU, Antes H, Ostendorf M and Schwedes J 2004 Silo discharge: Measurement and Simulation of Dynamic Behaviour in Bulk Solids, Chemical Engineering Technology, 27, 71-76

- Bransby PL, Blair-Fish PM 1975 Initial deformations during mass flow from a bunker: observations and idealizations, Powder Technology, 11, 273-288
- Brown RC, Richards JC 1970 Principles of Powder Mechanics, New York: Pergamon
- Caram H, Hong DC 1991 Random-walk approach to granular flows, Physical review letters, 67, 7, 828-831
- **CarsonJW** 2000 *Silo failures: Case histories and lessons learned*, Third Israeli Conference for Conveying and Handling of Particulate Solids, Dead Sea Israel, May
- **ChenJF, Zhang KF, Ooi JY and Rotter JM** 1995 Visualisation of solids flow in a full scale silo, Proc., 3rd European Symposium on Storage and Flow of Particulate Solids (Janssen Centennial), Nuremberg, Germany, 21-23 March, 427-436
- **ChenJF** 1996 Interpretation of flow and pressures in full scale silos, Ph.D. Thesis, University of Edinburg, 678 pp
- Chen JF, Rotter JM and Ooi JY 1999 A *Review of Numerical Prediction Methods for Silo Wall Pressures*, Advances in Structural Engineering, 2, 2, 119-135
- **ChenJF, Rotter JM, Ooi JY and Zhong Z** 2005 *Flow patterns measurement in a full scale silo containing iron ore,* Chemical Engineering Science, 60, 3029-3041
- ChoiJ, Kudrolli A and Bazant MZ 2005 Velocity profile of granular flow inside silos and hoppers, Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter, 17, S2533-S2548
- **ChoiJ, Kudrolli A, Rosales RR and Bazant M** Z 2004 *Diffusion and Mixing in Gravity-Driven Dense Granular Flows*, Physical Review Letters 92, 17, 174301
- **ChouCS, Hsu JY, Lau YD** 2003 Flow patterns and stresses on the wall in a twodimensional flat-bottomed bin, Journal of Chinese Institute of Engineers, Transactions of the Chinese Institute of Engineers, Series A, 26, 4, 397-408
- **ChouCS, Chuang YC, Smid J, Hsiau SS, Kuo JT** 2002 Flow patterns and stresses on the wall in a moving granular bed with eccentric discharge, Advanced Powder Technology, 13, 1, 1-13
- ChouCS, Hsu JY 2003 Kinematic model for granular flow in a two-dimensional flatbottomed hopper, Advanced Powder Technology, 14, 3, 313-331
- ChouCS, Hsu JY, Lau YD 2002 The granular flow in two-dimensional flat-bottomed hopper with eccentric discharge, Physica A Statystical Mechanics and its Applications, 308, 1-4, 46-58

- CleaverJAS, Nedderman RM 1993a Theoretical predictions of stress and velocity profiles in conical hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 48, 21, 3696-3702
- CleaverJAS, Nedderman RM 1993b The measurement of velocity profiles in conical hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 48, 21, 3703-3712
- de ClercqH 1990 Investigation into Stability of a Silo with Concentric and Eccentric Discharge, Civil Engineers in South Africa, 32, 3, 103-7
- **Desrues J 1984** La localization de la deformation dans les materiaux granulaires, PhD thesis, USMG and INPG, Grenoble
- Diamountene K, Kamiński M 2003 Studies of pressures in full-scale silos, Bulk Solids Handling, 23, 6, 1-5
- DrescherA 1991 Analytical Methods in Bin-load Analysis, Elsevier, Amsterdam.
- **DrescherA, Cousens TW, Bransby PL** 1978 Kinematics of the mass flow of granular material through a plane hopper. *Geotechnique*, 28, 1, 27-42
- Drescher A, Ferjani M 2004 Revised model for plug/funnel flow in bins, Powder Technology, 141, 44-54
- DosekunR 1980 The flow of granular materials, Ph.D. thesis, University of Cambridge
- Hill R 1950 The Mathematical Theory of Plasticity, Clarendon Press, Oxford
- HorneRM, Nedderman RM 1978 Stress distributions in hoppers, Powder Technology, 19, 243-254
- Gaylord EH, Gaylord CN 1984 Design of Steel Bins for Storage of Bulk Solids, Prentice Hall
- GuaitaJS, Couto A, Ayuga F 2003 Numerical Simulation of Wall Pressure during Discharge of Granular Material from Cylindrical Silos with Eccentric Hoppers, Biosystem Engineering, 85, 1, 101-109
- **GiuntaJS** 1969 *Flow patterns of granular materials in flat-bottom bins*, Journal of Engineering for Industry, Transactions of the ASME, 91, 406-413
- GrahamDP, Tait AR, Wadmore RS 1987 Measurement and prediction of flow patterns of granular solids in cylindrical vessels, Powder Technology, 50, 1, 66-76
- **GuiLG, Merzkirch W** 1996 A method of tracking ensembles of particle images, Experiments in Fluids, 21, 465-468

- Hampe E, Kamiński M 1984 Der Einfluss exzentrischer Entleerung auf die Druckverhealtnisse in Silos, Bautechnik, Jg. 61, 1 H, 73-82, 2 H, 136-142
- Haüssler U, Eibl J 1984Numerical investigations on discharging silos, Journal of EngineeringMechanics Division, ASCE110(EM6), 957-971
- HaydlHM 1987 Eccentric Discharge in Circular Silos, Proceedings of the Institution of Civil Engineers, 83, 2
- HesselinkL 1988 Digital image processing in flow visualization, Annual Review of Fluids Mechanics, 20, 421-485
- **Hirshfeld D,RadzynerY**, **RapaportDC** 1997 *Molecular dynamics studies of granular flow through an aperture*, Physics Review E 56, 4404 – 4415, Issue 4
- Homes AG 1972 Lateral Pressures in Granular Material in Silos, ASME Paper, n 72-MH-30 for Meeting, Sept, 17-20
- Hong DC, McLennan JA 1992 Molecular dynamics simulations of hard sphere granular particles Physica A 187, 1-2, 159-171
- Horne RM, Nedderman RM 1978 Analysis of switch stresses in two-dimensional bunkers, Powder Technology, 19, 2, 235-241
- HuangHT, Fiedler HE, Wang JJ 1993 Limitation and improvement of PIV. Part I: Limitation of conventional techniques due to deformation of particle image patterns, Experiments in Fluids, 15, 168-174
- **Hutter K, Kuerchner N** 2003 PIV for granular avalanches, Dynamical Response of Granular and Powder Materials in Large and Catastrophic Deformations, Springer
- Janssen HA 1895Versucheüber Getreidedruck in Silozellen, Zeitschrift des Vereines Deutscher Ingenieure, 39 (35), 1045-1049
- JenikeAW 1961 *Gravity Flow of Bulk Solids*, University of Utah Engineering Experiment Station, Bulletin 108, USA
- JenikeAW 1964 Storage and Flow of Solids,. University of Utah Engineering Experiment Station, Bulletin 123,USA
- JenikeAW 1967 Denting of Circular Bins with Eccentric Draw Points, Journal of the Structural Division ASCE 93 (ST1) 27-35
- JohansonJR, Jenike AW 1962 Stress and velocity fields in gravity flow of bulk solids. University of Utah Engineering Experiment Station, Bulletin 116, USA

Jenike AW, Johanson JR 1968 Bin Loads, Journal of the Structural Division, ASCE, 94(4)

- JenikeAW, Johanson JR 1969 On the theory of bin loads, Transactions ASME, 91, Ser. B, 2, 339-344
- JenikeAW, Johnson JR, Carson JW 1973 Bin Loads Part 3. Mass Flow Bins, Transaction ASME, 95 (Ser. B, No 1), 6-12
- Kafui KD, Thornton C 1997 Some observations on granular flow in hoppers and silos, Powders & Grains '97 (Behringer & Jenkins, eds.) Balkema, 511-514
- Kamiński M 1979 Der Betrieb von Silos mit exzentrischen Auslauf, Bautechnik. Jg. 56, H. 6, 203-204,
- Kamiński M 1986a Untersuchungen des Zuckerdrucks in Silos: Tl 1. Symmetrische Entleerung und Einfluss der Fullart. Zuckerindustrie, Jg. 111, 7, 649-655
- Kamiński M 1986b Untersuchung des Zuckerdruckes in Silos: Tl 2. Exzentrische Entleerung. Zuckerindustrie, Jg. 111, 10, 916-921
- Kamiński M 1986c (in Polish) Badania naporu bezkohezyjnych materiałów sypkich w silosach, Prace Naukowe Instytutu Budownictwa Politechniki Wrocławskiej, Wrocław, pp 253
- Kamiński M 1989 Determining the pressure of sugar stored in silos, Bulk Solids Handling, 9, 1, 33-41
- Kamiński M, Hamadeh H 1994 Experimental investigation on funnel flow and wall pressure variation in silos, Powder Handling and Processing, 6, 4, 1-5
- Kamiński M, Hamadeh H 1996 Measurement of pressure distribution inside the Silo Model, Powder Handling & Processing, 8, 2, 153-154
- Kamiński M, Antonowicz R 2000 Pressure of bulk solids and reducing increase in pressure during silo discharge, Powder Handling and Processing, 12, 3, 271-276
- Kamiński M, Maj M 2003 A method of measure bulk solids pressure against silo wall in models and full scale silos, The 4th International Conference for Conveying and Handling of Particulate Solids. Proceedings. ORTRA, Budapest, May 27-30, Vol. 1 / Eds. H. Kalman and J. Gyenis. p 6-107 – 6-112
- Khelil A, Roth JC 1994 Gravitational flow behaviour of granular materials, European Journal of Mechanics B/Fluids 13, 1, 57-72

- Kohse WC 2002 Experimentell Untersuchung von Scherfugenmustern in Granulaten, Diplomarbeit, Institute for Soil and Rock Mechanics, University of Karlsruhe, 1-42
- Könen M 1895 Berechnung des Seiten und Bodendrucks in Silos, Zentralblatt, Bauverwaltung, 16, 446-449
- Kotulski Z, Szczepiński W 2004 Rachunek błędów dla inżynierów, PWN, (Error Analysis with Applications in Engineering)
- Kozicki J, Tejchman J 2005 Simulations of flow patterns in silos with a cellular automaton – part 1, Task Quarterly, 9, 1, 81-103
- Kvapil R 1959 Theorie der Schuttgutbewegung. VEB Verlag Technik, Berlin
- LangstonPA, Tüzün U, Heyes DM 1996 Distinct element simulation of interstitial air effects in axially symmetric granular flow in hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 51, 873-891.
- LangstonPA, Nikitidis MS, Tüzün U, Heyes DM, Spyrou NM 1997 Microstructural simulation and imaging of granular flow in two- and three dimensional hoppers, Powder Technology, 94, 59-72.
- LeeJ, Cowin SC, Templeton JS 1974 An experimental study of the kinematics of flow through hoppers, Trans. Society Rheology, 18, 247-269
- Likiesh I, Liaga J 1985 Osnownyje tablicy matiematiczeskoj statistiki, Moskwa
- Litwiniszyn J 1958 Statistical methods in the mechanics of granular bodies, Rheologica Acta, 1, 2-3, 146-150
- LitwiniszynJ 1963 The model of a random walk of particles adopted to researches on problem of mechanics of loose media, Bulletin l'Academie Polonaise Sciences, 11, 61-70
- Lohnes RA, Rotter JM and Ooi JY 1994 Application of the Finite Element Method for Calculating Stresses in Silos, NATO Scientific Collaboration Project, Final Report
- LourencoL, Krothapalii A 1995 On the accuracy of velocity and vorticity measurements with PIV, Experiments in Fluids, 18, 421-428

- Löffelmann F 1989 Theoretische und experimentelle Untersuchungen zur Schüttgut-Wand-Wechselwirkung und zum Mischen und Entmischen von Granulaten, PhD thesis, University of Karlsruhe
- LueptowRM, Akonur A, Shinbrot T 2000 PIV for granular flow, Experiments in Fluids, 28, 2, 183-186
- LapkoA 1989 Efekty oddziaływania materiału sypkiego na żelbetowe ściany komór w eksploatowanych silosach na zboże, Nauki Techniczne, 71, Białystok Technical University, pp 224, (in Polish)
- LapkoA, Stachurski W 1987 Experimental investigations on interaction between the reinforced concrete silo walls and the granular medium, (in Polish: Eksperymentalne badania niektórych efektów współpracy żelbetowych powłok silosów z ośrodkiem sypkim w komorach elewatorów zbożowych), Archiwum Inżynierii Lądowej, XXXII, 4, PWN, 427-443
- McLean AG, Arnold PC 1976 Improved analytical flow factors for mass-flow hoppers, Powder Technology, 15, 279-281
- Medina A, Cordova JA, Luna E, Treviño C 1998 Velocity filed measurements in granular gravity flow, Physics Letters A 250, 111-116
- MedinaA, Andrade J, Cordova JA, Treviño C 1998 Gravity induced in granular flow measurements in a 2D silo with a lateral bottom exit, Physics Letters A 273, 109-116
- Michałowski RL 1984 Flow of granular material through a plane hopper, Powder Technology, 39, 29-40
- Michałowski RL 1987 Flow of granular media through a plane parallel/converging bunker, Chemical Engineering Science, 42, 11, 2587-2596
- MolendaM, Horabik J 2002 Własności fizyczne sypkich surowców spożywczych, Zarys katalogu, Lublin, (in Polish)
- MolendaM, Horabik J, Thompson SA, Ross IJ 2002 .Bin Loads Induced by Eccentric Filling and Discharge of Grain, Transactions of the ASAE, 45, 3, 781-785
- **MoreeaSBM, Nedderman RM** 1996 Exact Stress and Velocity Distributions in a Cohesionless Material Discharging from a Conical Hopper, Chemical Engineering Science, 51, 16, 3931-3942

- Mróz Z, Szymański Cz 1971 Gravity flow of a granular material in a converging channel, Arch. Mech., 23, 897-917
- MullinsWW 1972 Stochastic theory of particle flow under gravity, Journal of Applied Physics, 43, 665-677
- Mullins WW 1974 Experimental Evidence for the Stochastic Theory of Particle Flow Under Gravity, Powder Technology, 9, 29-37
- MullinsWW 1979 Critique and comparison of two stochastic theories of gravity-induced particle flow, Powder Technology, 23, 115-119
- Munch-AndersenJ, Nielsen J 1986 Size effects in large grain silos, Bulk Solids Handling, 6, 885-889
- Nanninga N 1956 Does the usual method of calculation for establishing pressures on walls sand bottom of silos give safe results; De Ingenieur, 44, 190 194
- Nedderman RM 1988 The measurement of the velocity profile in a granular material discharging from a conical hopper, Chemical Engineering Science, 43, 1507–1516
- NeddermanRM 1992 Statics and Kinematics of Granular Materials, Cambridge
- NeddermanRM 1995 The use of the kinematic model to predict the development of the stagnant zone boundary in the batch discharge of a bunker, Chemical Engineering Science, 50, 6, 959-965
- NeddermanRM, Tüzün U 1979a A kinematic model for the flow of granular materials, Powder Technology, 22, 243-253
- Niedostatkiewicz M, Tejchman J 2005Application of a Particle Image Velocimetry technique for deformation measurements of bulk solids during silo flow, Powder Handling & Processing, 17, 4, 216–220
- Niedostatkiewicz M, Tejchman J 2005a Measurements of changes of the bulk solid density during granular flow in silos, Powder Handling and Processing, 17, 2, 76-83
- **Niedostatkiewicz M, Tejchman J** 2005b Application of a particle image velocimetry technique for deformation measurements of bulk solids during silo flow, Powder Handling and Processing, 17, 4, 216-220

- NielsenJ 1998 Pressures from flowing granular solids in silos, Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London. Series A, Mathematical Physical, and Engineering Sciences 356 (1747), 2667-2684
- NielsenJ, Askegaard V 1977 Scale errors in model tests in granular media with special reference to silo models, Powder Technology, 16, 1, 123-130
- NielsenJ, Kristiansen NO 1980 Related measurements of pressure condition in full scale barley silo and in silo model, Proc. of the International Conference on Design of Silos for Strength and Flow, University of Lancaster, Powder Advisory Centre, September
- NguyenTV, Brennen C, Sabersky RH 1979 Gravity flow of granular materials in conical hoppers, Journal of Applied Mechanics, Transactions of the ASME, 46, 529-535
- NübelK, Huang W 2004 A study of localized deformation pattern in granular media, Computer Methods in Applied Mechanics and Engineering, 193, 2719-2743
- Nübel K 2002 Experimental and numerical investigation of shear localization in granular materials, Publication Series of the Institute of Soil and Rock Mechanics, 62, University Karlsruhe
- **Ooi JY, Rotter JM** 1990 *Wall Pressures in Squat Steel Silos from Finite Element Analysis*, Computers and Structures, 37(4), 361-374
- **Ooi JY, Rotter JM, Pham L** 1990 Systematic and Random Features of Measured Pressures on Full-Scale Silo Walls, Engineering Structures, 12(2), 74-87
- **OoiJY, Chen JF, Rotter JM** 1998 *Measurement of solids flow patterns in a gypsum silo*, Powder Technology, 99, 3, 272-284
- **Ostendorf M, Schwedes J** 2005 Application of Particle Image Velocimetry for velocity measurements during silo discharge, Powder Technology, 158, 69-75
- **OstendorfM, Schwedes J** 2004 Application of optical measurement techniques on the investigation of bulk solids flow behaviour in silos, International Congress for Particle Technology, Partec 2004, Nuremberg, Germany, 16-18 March
- Pariseau WG, 1969/70 Discontinuous velocity fields in gravity flows of granular materials through slots; Powder Technology, 3, 218-226
- **Perry MG, Rothwell E, Woodfin WT** 1976 Model studies of mass flow bunkers: II velocity distributions in the discharge of solids from mass flow bunkers, Powder Technology, 14, 81-92

- Pieper K, Wenzel F 1963 Comments on DIN1055: Design Loads for Buildings Loads in Silos Bins, Beton und Stahlbetonbau, 6-11
- PitmanEB 1986 Stress and Velocity Fields in Two- and Three Dimensional Hoppers, Powder Technology, 47, 219-231
- PokrantDK, Britton MG 1986 Investigation into the Effects of Eccentric Drawoff and Flowrate in Model Grain Bin Studies, Paper-American Society of Agricultural Engineers, 86-4076
- Polderman HG, Scott AM, Boom J 1985 Solids stresses in bunkers with inserts, Int. Chem. Engng. Symp. Ser., No. 91.227-240
- Polderman HG, Boom J, de Hilster E, Scott AM 1987 Solids flow velocity profiles in mass flow hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 42, 4, 737-744
- Prager W, Hodge PG 1968 Theory of Perfectly Plastic Solids, Dover Publ., New York
- QuenotGM, Pakleza J, Kowalewski TA 1998 Particle image velocimetry with optical flow, Experiments in Fluids, 25, 177-189
- Raffel M, Willert ChE, Kompenhans JT 1998 Particle image velocimetry: a practical guide, Berlin
- **Rechenmacher AL** 2006 Grain-scale processes governing shear band initiation and evolution in sands, Journal of the Mechanics and Physics of Solids, 54, 1, 22-45
- Reimbert M, Reimbert A 1976 Silos: Theory and Practice, Trans. Technical Publications
- Reimbert M, Reimbert A 1987 Discussion of Design Friction Loads for Concrete Silos, ACI Structural Journal, 84 (2), 178-179
- Rotter JM 1986 The analysis of steel bins subject to eccentric discharge. Proc., 2nd Inter. Conference on Bulk Materials Storage Handling and Transportation, Ins. of Eng., Wollongong, Australia, July, 264-271
- Rotter JM, Jumikis PT, Fleming SP, Porter SJ, 1988 Experiments on the buckling of thinwalled model silo structures, Research Report-University of Sydney, R570
- Rotter JM 1990 Critical Design Features of Steel Industrial Storage Structures, in Development in Structural Engineering (ed. B.H.V. Topping), Spon, London, 909--928
- Rotter JM 1998 Guide for the Economic Design of Metal Silos, E&FN Spon, London

Rotter JM 2001 Guide for the Economic Design of Circular Metal Silos, Spon, London

- RotterJM, Ooi YJ, Lauder C, Coker I, Chen JF, Dale BG 1993 A study on a flow patterns in an industrial silo, Proc. of the International Symposium on Reliable Flow Particulate Solids, II EFChE Publ., S 96, Oslo, 517-524
- Ruckenbrod C, Eibl J 1993 Numerical Results to Discharge Process in Silos, Proceedings International Symposium – Reliable Flow of Particulate Solids II, Oslo, Norway, 23-25 August
- SafarianSS, Harris EC 1987 Post-tensioned Circular Silos for Modern Industry, Bulk Solids Handling, 7, 2
- Sakaguchi H, Ozaki E, Igarashi T 1993 Plugging of the Flow of Granular Materials during the Discharge from a Silo, International Journal of Modern Physics B (IJMPB), 7, 9/10, 1949 - 1963
- Salençon 1977 Applications of the theory of plasticity in soil mechanics, Wiley New York
- ShaloufF, Kobielak S 2001 Reduction of the dynamic flow pressure in grain silo by using discharge tubes, Powder Handling Processing, 13, 1
- SielamowiczI, 2005a Experimental analysis of granular material flows using the technique of digital particle image velocimetry, Engineering Transactions, 53, 2, 195-227
- SielamowiczI, Błoński S, Kowalewski TA 2005bOptical Technique DPIV in Measurements of Granular Material Flow, Part 1 of 3 – Plane Hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 60, 2, 589-598
- SielamowiczI, Błoński S, Kowalewski TA 2005 Optical Technique DPIV in Measurements of Granular Material Flow, Part 2 of 3 – Plane Hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 60, 2, 589-598
- SielamowiczI,Kowalewski TA 2004 DPIV technique in modelling granular material flow in a model of silo made of Plexiglas, International Congress for Particle Technology, PARTEC2004, Nuremberg, Germany, 16-18 March
- Słonimski C, Niedostatkiewicz M, Tejchman J 2007 Application of particle image velocimetry (PIV) for deformation measurement during granular silo flow, Powder Technology, 173, 1-18
- Smith SW 1997 The Scientist and Engineer's Guide to Digital Signal Processing, California Technical Publishing

- Song CY, Teng JG 2003 Buckling of Circular steel silos subject to code-specified eccentric discharge pressures, Engineering Structures, 25, 1397-1417
- Srinivasa ML, Nott PR, Kesava RK, 1997 Fully developed flow of coarse granular materials through a vertical channel, Chemical Engineering Science, 52, 6, 913-933
- Steingart DA, Evans JW 2005 Measurements of granular flow in two-dimensional hoppers by particle image velocimetry. Part I: experimental method and results, Chemical Engineering Science, 60, 1043-1051
- Szczepiński W 2003 On the movement of granular materials in bins and hoppers, Part I Two-dimensional problems, Engineering Transactions, 51, 4, 419-431
- Szczepiński W 2003 On the movement of granular materials in bins, Part II Threedimensional problems, Engineering Transactions, 51, 4, 433-444
- SunJH, Yates DA, Winterbone DE 1996 Measurements of the flow field in a diesel engine combusection chamber after combusection by cross-correlation of high-speed photographs, Experiments in Fluids, 20, 335-345
- Sutton MA, McNeill SR, Helm JD, Chao YJ 2000 Advances in Two-Dimensional and Three-Dimensional Computer Vision, Topics in Applied Physics, Springer Berlin / Heidelberg, 77, 323
- TakahashiH, Yanai H 1973 Flowprofile and void fraction of granular solids in a moving bed, Powder Technology, 7, 205-214
- **Tejchman J** 1989 Scherzonenbildung und Verspannungseffekte in Granulaten unter Berücksichtigung von Korndrehungen, Publication Series of the Institute of Soil and Rock Mechanics, University of Karlsruhe, 117, 1-236
- **Tejchman J** 1993a Behaviour of a Granular Medium in a Silo Model Tests in a Plane Silo with Parallel Walls. Part I; Archives of Civil Engineering, XXXVII, 4
- **Tejchman J** 1993b Behaviour of a Granular Medium in a Silo Model Tests in a Plane Silo with Convergent Walls. Part II; Archives of Civil Engineering, XXXVII, 4
- **Tejchman J** 1993c Behaviour of granular medium in a silo a numerical Cosserat approach, Part 3, Archives of Civil Engineering, 1, 7-28
- Tejchman J 1994 Dynamical Phenomena in Silos During Discharge; Archives of Civil Engineering, XL 1

- Tejchman J 1996 Silo Quake-Measurement, A Numerical Polar Approach and a Way for its Suppression, Proc. International Conference on Advances in Steel Structures, Hong Kong, 11-14 December, 795-800
- **Tejchman J** 1997a Modelling of shear localisation and autogenous dynamic effects in granular bodies, Habilitation Monograph, 140, 1-353, Veroffentlichungen des Institutes für Bodenmechanik und Felsmechanik der Universität Fridericiana in Karlsruhe
- **Tejchman J** 1997b Shear Zones and Dynamic Effects During Silo Emptying Part 1, Archives of Civil Engineering, XLII, 4
- **Tejchman J** 1997c Shear Zones and Dynamic Effect During Silo Emptying Part 2, Archives of Civil Engineering, XLII, 4
- **Tejchman J** 1998a *Numerical Modelling of Rapid Flow of Granular Material in a Hopper*; Archives of Civil Engineering, XLIV, 4
- **Tejchman** J 1998b Numerical simulation of filling in silos with a polar hypoplastic constitutive model, Powder Technology, 96, 227-239
- **Tejchman J** 1999 *Technical concept to prevent the silo honking*, Powder Technology, 106, 1, 22, 7-2 (16)
- **Tejchman J** 2000 *Numerical Study of a Bedding Effect in Bulk Solids in Silos*, Archives of Civil Engineering, XLVI, 3
- Tejchman J, Gudehus G 2000Verspannung, Scherfugenbildung und Selbsterregung bei der Siloentleerung, in: J. Eibl, G. Gudehus (Eds.), Silobauwerke und ihre spezifischen Beanspruchungen, Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft, Wiley-VCH, 245-284
- **Tejchman J, Gudehus G** 2001 *Shearing of a narrow granular layer with polar quantities*, International Journal for Numerical and Analytical Methods in Geomechanics, 25, 1, 1–28
- **Tejchman J, Klisiński M** 2001 *FE-studies on rapid flow of bulk solids in silos,* Granular Matter, 3, 4, 215-231
- **Thompson SA, Usry JL, Legg JA** 1986 Loads in a Model Grain Bin as Affected by Various Unloading Techniques, Transactions of the ASAE, 29, 2
- Thompson SA, Galili N, Williams RA 1998 Floor and wall pressures in a full –scale corrugated grain bin during unloading, Transations of the ASAE, 41, 6, 1799-1805

- **Thornton C, Kafui KD**1997 *Numerical simulations of granular flow in hoppers and silos*, Proceedings 2nd Israel Conference for Handling and Conveying of Particulate Solids (Kalman, ed), Jerusalem, Israel, pp 10.14-10.19
- **TokumaruPT, Dimotakis PE** 1995 *Image correlation velocimetry*, Experiments in Fluids, 19, 1-15
- TüzünU, Houlsby GT, Nedderman RM, Savage SB 1982 The flow of granular materials-II Velocity distribution in slow flow, Chemical Engineering Science, 37, 1691-1709
- **Tüzün U, Nedderman RM**, 1979b Experimental evidence supporting kinematic modelling of the flow of granular media in the absence of air drug, Powder Technology, 24, 257-266
- TüzünU, Nedderman RM, 1982 Investigation of the flow boundary during steady-state discharge from a funnel-flow bunker, Powder Technology, 31, 1, 27-43
- Vardoulakis I 1997 Scherfugenbildung in Sandkörpern als Verzweigungsproblem, PhD thesis, Institute for Soil and Rock Mechanics, University of Karlsruhe, 70
- VolkW 1969 Applied Statistics for Engineers, second edition, by Mc Graw-Hill
- Walker DM 1964 A Theory of Gravity Flow of Cohesive Powders, Central Electricity Generating Board, UK SW Region, R&D Dept Report n 22
- Walker DM 1966 An Approximate Theory for Pressure and Arching in Hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 21, 975-997
- Walters JK 1973 A Theoretical Analysis of Stresses in Silos with Vertical Walls, Chemical Engineering Science, 28, 13-21
- Wang F, Gardner C, Schaeffer DG 1992 Steady-state computation of granular or in an axisymmetric hopper, SIAM Journal of Applied Mathematics, 52, 1076
- WatersAJ, Drescher A 2000 Modelling plug flow in bins/hoppers, Powder Technology, 113, 168-175
- WatsonGR 1993 Flow patterns in flat bottomed silos. PhD thesis, University of Edinburgh
- WatsonGR, Rotter JM 1996 A finite element kinematic analysis of planar granular solids flow, Chemical Engineering Science, No 51, 3967-3978
- WeirGJ 2004 A mathematical model for dilating, non-cohessive granular flow in steepwalled hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 59, 149-161

- Westerweel, J 1993 Digital particle image velocimetry theory and application. Delft University Press
- White DJ, Take WA, Bolton MD 2003 Soil deformation measurements using particle image velocimetry (PIV) and photogrammetry, Geotechnique, 53, 7, 619-631
- Więckowski Z, Klisiński M 1995 Finite deformation analysis of motion of granular materials in a silo, Archives of Mechanics, 47, 617-633
- Wójcik M, Enstad GG, Jecmenica M 2003 Numerical Calculations of Wall Pressures and Stresses in Steel Cylindrical Silos with Concentric and Eccentric Hoppers, Journal of Particulate Science and Technology 21(3), 247-258
- **WoodJGM** 1983 *The Analysis of Silo Structures Subject to Eccentric Discharge*, Proc.,2nd Int. Conf. on Design of Silos for Strength and Flow, Stratford-upon-Avon, 132-144
- WillertCE, Gharib M 1991 Digital particle image velocimetry, Experiments in Fluids, 10, 181-193
- Wright HE, Cudahy GF, Van Kuren JT1979Degradation of laser beam by a twodimensional turbulent jet, AIAA Journal, 17, 10, 1091-1097
- Yoshida T, Tatsuoka F, Siddique M 1994 Shear banding in sands observed in plane strain compression, in R. Chambon, J. Desrues, I. Vardoulakis (Eds.), Localisation and Bifurcation Theory for Soils and Rocks, Balkema, Rotterdam, 165-181
- ZhangKF, Ooi JY 1998 A kinematic model for solids flow in flat-bottomed silos, Geotechnique, 48, 4, 545-553

2. SimulationS of granular material flow by THE Discrete Element Method

2.1. Discrete element method: a tool for investigation of the granular material flow processes insilos

2.1.1. Introduction

The flow of granular materials through an orifice has been extensively studied in recent decades due to the great interest for industrial applications. The phenomena related to such flow, such as compaction, dilation, and segregation, are particularly relevant to the granular material flow during the operation period of silo systems containing bins, hoppers, etc. A unified theory encompassing these phenomena has not been developed, while the well-known approaches are usually restricted, primarily due to the incomplete complex rheological description of granular media caused by the fluctuations in the bulk material properties during the material flow.

This Chapter presents a discrete elementtechnique in the modelling of filling and discharge processes in the three-dimensional silo systems of various shapes.

The main focus of the Chapter is the investigation the single particle properties contribution to the observable macro-phenomenain time dependent flow processes in a silo. The analysis defined is also devoted to a proper understanding of the granular material behaviour within the silo throughout the qualitative/quantitative predictions, indications and experimental measurements. It should also stress that the research presented may be useful for an ongoing development of DEM methodology in granular flow analysis.

2.1.2. Theoretical approaches to granular material simulations

Theoretical understanding of granular flow is largely empirical since the evaluation of the influence of individual particle micro-properties on the dynamic behaviour of the whole granular material is highly complicated. The existing theories of continuum mechanics or statistical physics have only limited applications for the description of granular media, and an unified theory encompassing all the granular phenomena is still missing (De Gennes 1998, 1999).

The field of analytical modelling of stresses in a granular material stored in silo/hoppers has undergone significant theoretical development since the days of Janssen, when the best-known slice method for calculating the wall pressure after filling was introduced. Models relying on the linear elastic Hooke's law as well as the perfectly plastic relations with the Coulomb yield condition and the associated or non-associated flow rules (or those based on the assumption of density hardening with the varying cohesion dependent on the material density) can be found inliterature, e.g. Mróz and Kwaszczyńska (1971, Nedderman (1992),Schwedes and Feise (1995). Analytical models for the evaluation of filling and, especially, discharge states of the elastic and elastic-plastic matter is presented by among others, Mróz and Szymański (1971), Drescher (1998) or Mróz and Sielamowicz (2003).

To simulate the computational treatments of the granular flow based on the continuum approach are largely demonstrated in literature by the application of the method of characteristics by e.g. Horne and Nedderman (1976), Wu and Collinson (2000). Computational studies were particularly performed by using the FEM technique within the elasto-plastic Cosserat type theory, Tejchman and Gudehus (1993), the Drucker-Prager yield condition, Guaita *et al.* (2003), visco-elasto-plastic models, Eibl and Rombach (1988), the non-associated viscoplasticity, Elaskar *etal.* (2000), the polar-hypoplasticity, Tejchman and Ummenhofer (2000).

It is well known, the continuum-based approaches have serious difficulties in capturing the discrete nature of granular material. In particular, the effects of microstructure of granular material during filling and discharge are in most cases FEMneglected by assuming simplified constitutive laws. As demonstrated by Sukumaran and Ashmaway (2003), the particle shape has the significant influence on the material flow in the bin; however, the classical continuum approach is not able to take into account this effect.

On the other hand, the continuous finite element mesh should be specifically treated or rearranged to generate any possible discrete nature of the granular material. In this case, the bulk properties of granular matter are mostly assumed to be constant within the entire material and independent of the grain properties such as shape, size and friction. The distribution of velocity fields within the flowing granular material is usually approximated as a certain function established *a priori* relying on the experimental test datacaptured on the bulk flow behaviour. Consequently, the continuum-based techniques are useful for predicting the stress field within the hopper, especially on its walls, at the end of filling and can hardly be used in the discharge state modelling, where a transition from the unsteady to the steady flow is required. In addition, the granular material packing characteristics, such as the bulk material density and the initial filling height (which are always obtained after filling only), are assumed to be a set of initial parameters in the continuum-based analysis.

Unlike the above methods, the discrete element method (DEM) enables simulating the dynamical behaviour of granular material directly introspecting the physical effects of individual grains on the resulting behaviour of the static and flowing granular material without any global assumptions. Therein, a granular material is modelled as an assembly of spherical particles and all dynamical parameters (position, velocity, etc.) as well as inter-particle contact forces between the particles are tracked during simulation.

2.1.3. Review of Discrete Element Method in modelling the silo systems

Cundall (1974), later Cundall and Strack (1979) first introduced the discrete element method into geomechanics and they are considered to be pioneers of the solid particle modelling. Further, the method was extended to wide range applications and, among others, to the analysis of the flowof granular media. Campbell and Brennen (1983), Walton (1983), Thornton (1989) were the first to apply the discrete element method to the silo flow problems. In these simulations, a limited number of particles were used and, in spite of this fact, Thornton (1989) obtained some interesting results concerning the flow rate and velocity profiles.

Discrete particle simulations of granular material flow phenomena in hoppers were considered in a number of works by Langston and co-authors. In particular, internal stress and flow fields in granular funnel flow in two- and three-dimensional hoppers were investigated by Langston *etal.* (1994, 1995a, 1995b) accounting for spherical particles. The DEM model used was validated by comparing the wall stress and outflow parameters with the classical macroscopic predictions. A comparison of computational results with the data obtained by conventional photography and gamma-ray-tomography was also presented (Langston *etal.* (1997)). The cohesive (capillary) bonds at particle contacts were studied by Leszczyński (2003, 2005) and Leszczyński and Blaszczyk (2011) along with experimental measurements.

A comprehensive study of filling and discharge processes in flat-bottomed plane model of silo using DEM was performed by Masson and Martinez (2000). Wall pressure distribution and comparison with the analytical and FEM results, velocity and stress distribution fields, contact forces transmission within the material of different elasticity and roughness have enabled the authors to obtain a global view on a quasi-static as well as steady-state flow response of granular material. Sykut *et al.* (2008) obtained results of wall forces and wall roughness consistent with those of Masson and Martinez (2000). A systematic computational study on filling and the unsteady/steady discharge processes in 3D wedge-shaped hopper has been recently performed by Balevičius *et al.* (2008). They thoroughly analysed friction effects, such as inter-particle contact forces and particle velocities, as well as macroscopic parameters, such as the system kinetic energy, porosity fields, wall pressures, material stresses, and discharge rates.

Rather than apply non-spherical particles, Ferellec *et al.* (2000) used spherical particles by imposing an additional elastic spring, dashpot and a slider resisting the rotation on granular flow during the discharge from a flat-bottomed silo in 2D discrete particle simulation. In this way, the flow patterns were investigated. This variety of simulations was also considered by Ivashita and Oda (2000) to capture shear bounds localization during triaxial compression test.

The functional dependencies of the orifice size on the discharge flow rates and outflow velocities under a steady state conditions in 3D cylindrical rough-walled silo were studied by Hirshfeld and Rapaport (2001). DEM modelling of granular flows involving parallel computing was performed by Clearly and Sawley (2002). They investigated the effect of particle shape on hopper discharge describing the methodology of constructing and modelling of geometrically complex industrial applications in 3D cases. DEM analysis was also used by Takeuchi *et al.* (2004) to study particle circulations in a 3D spouted bed.

The developments of DEM were also aimed to simulate granular flow using elliptical particles, Džiugys and Peters (2001), non-spherical discs and cylinders, Langston *etal.* (2004), sphero-discs, Li *etal.* (2004) and irregular polygons, Mirghasemi *et al.* (2000), Nouguier-Lehon *etal.* (2005) and grains built asthe multi-spherical particles, Markauskas and Kačianauskas (2009, 2011), Markauskas *etal.* (2010).

Recently, DEM simulation of the steady and unsteady states of granular flow in three dimensional cylindrical hopper with flat bottom was presented by Zhu and Yu (2004, 2005a, 2005b). They have used averaging procedures to transfer the microscopic results from discrete-particle simulations into a corresponding continuum system. Consequently, the local variables were averaged over the considered domain and time taking into account weighting functions based on simplified S_B distribution function and the extension of unvaried distribution to three variants. The multi-objective approach for optimization of visco-elastic frictional granular material flow parameters implementing the discrete concept and a numerical discrete element method was proposed in Balevičius *et al* (2005). The discharge time and discharge flow rate were taken to be the optimization criteria, while the discharge mass of material and the shape of the hopper were considered as design variables.

The DEM suffers, however, from serious disadvantages in comparison with the above mentioned methods i.e. insufficient computational capabilities limited by a huge number of particles and relatively small time integration step. The visualization of granular material flow is also extremely difficult because the common visualization programs unable to distinguish the particles needed to be drawn and rendered and also the particles that are not visible. It is clear that parallel DEM simulations (e.g., Maknickas *et al.* 2006, Kačianauskas *et al.* 2010) involving millions of particles induce an immense requirement to their visualizations Clearly and Sawley (2002), Cleary (2009). In addition, there are significant difficulties related to identification of the bulk material properties from the microscopic parameters of the particles. Moreover, measurements of the latter require scrupulous laboratory tests.

Another field of investigation is the DEM comparison with experiments, especially, in wall pressure, velocity patterns measurements. A 2D DEM simulation of the outflow rate of mono-sized particles has been validated experimentally for 3D Plexiglas hoppers of different outlet sizes and wall inclination angles (Datta *et al.* 2008). They selected particle material properties from the literature, while a transition from 2D to 3D case was defined via the scale factor.

A hybrid computational 2D model, based on finite and discrete element methods, has been verified experimentally for wall pressure analysis under the plane strain state (Negi *et al.* 1997). The rectangular bin with a hopper and an adjustable wall slope at the outlet was considered. The single-particle material properties were

established experimentally. In spite of the limited number of particles and the simulation time selected, computer simulations successfully matched most of the observed features of the wall pressure measured at the intersection of the bin and the hopper.

The granular flow is a complex phenomenon, and the examination of DEM vs. the experimental results cannot be limited to the validation in terms of a single parameter. Investigation relying on two interrelated parameters has been demonstrated by Markauskas and Kačianauskas (2011). That study particularly emphasised that the experimental discharge time for the converging hopper may capture well but a comparison of the discharged material repose angles resulted in poor agreement. Those results underscore the necessity to measure at least two flow parameters.

In conclusion, one of the most serious drawbacks of the DEM simulations is attributed to validation of models by experiments, and the majority of the aforementioned simulations have been mainly associated with the qualitative analyses rather than of quantitative predictions. It is important to note that a DEM validation of the experimental results concerning wall pressure is absent in the published literature except for one article (Negi *et al.* 1997).

Recently, the comparison of measured wall pressures and outflow rates with the DEM-based results has been presented by Balevičius *et al.* (2011b). Meanwhile, the mean bulk density at the end of filling phase, the discharge rate, and the flow patterns filmed using a high speed during the discharge from a small model silo were compared with the DEM results by González-Montellano*et al.* (2011).

Currently, a comparison of the experimentally measured wall stresses and those produced by a DEM model, relying on the material data established experimentally at the microscopic and bulk scales, is strongly required and appears to be one rigorous way of validating DEM-based predictions. The present study is particularly aimed to achieve such a comparison, along with material stress analysis and outflow rate measurements. The qualitative analysis is also presented to replicate the different observations from the continuum-based predictions.

2.1.4. A discrete concept

Instead of the continuum approach, weadopt a discrete concept in a treatment of the granular media. Thereby, the granular material is assumed to be composed of a set

of spherical (or approximately round) particles. Each particle may be treated as a body, with the description of its physical state and geometric representation. A physical state is defined by a constitutive description of particle material properties, while the geometric representation is provided throughout the description of the location of the particle centre of gravity and its radius. Any particle in the system is allowed to execute translational and rotational motions due to gravity acceleration, as well as forces and torques that originate fromvisco-elastic, non-cohesive, frictional contacts with some rolling resistance betweenparticles or a particle and walls. The walls may define the geometric description of the bin and serve as the basis for mathematical specification of boundary conditions.

The particles are assumed to be deformable entities. Instead of using the sophisticated modelling of real deformation of the sphere by a computational continuum-approach, we approximate deformation of the spheres in contact by the overlap. In other words, we assume that one sphere shape overlapping another approximately as a real deformation of spheres in contact. This assumption simply allows for the application of the contact mechanics laws of a single particle (Hooke or Hertzian spring analogy, the simplified Mindlin and Deresiewicz theory). In addition, we consider an isolated contact, i.e. the disturbances due to wave propagation within the contacting spheres are assumed to have neglecting influence on the contact velocity. We also classically suppose that the area/radius of contact is much smaller than the characteristic radius of the body.

Finally, the evaluation of the inter-particle as well as particle-wall contact forces and torques follows Newton's laws of classical mechanics and Poisson's hypothesis. In this case, the motion of the granular media is time-dependent and defined by Newton's second law. Theresultant forces and torques acting on particles are collected from the action of the gravity and contact forces, torques as well. The contact search algorithm to check the contact between the particles is provided.

2.1.5. A modelling technique

The time-driven discrete element methodpresented by Džiugys and Peters (2001) and later considered by Balevičius *et al.* (2004) is used as the main theoretical basis to investigate the behaviour of a granular material in the three dimensional silo systems.

Contact geometry and kinematics. Thus, in mathematical model, the granular material is assumed to be composed of a set of N discrete spherical particles. Geometry of a particle i (i = 1, N) is defined by radius R_i in terms of the specified grain size distribution. As the mentioned previously, any particle in the system is allowed to execute translational and rotational motions due to gravity acceleration, as well as forces and torques originated from visco-elastic, non-cohesive and frictional contacts with portion of the rolling resistance between particles or the particle with walls.

Two spherical particles in contact, *i* and *j*, are defined by positions \mathbf{x}_i and \mathbf{x}_j of the centres of gravity O_i and O_j of the particles and by translation velocities \mathbf{v}_i and \mathbf{v}_j , and rotation velocities $\boldsymbol{\omega}_i$ and $\boldsymbol{\omega}_j$ (Figure 2. 11).



Figure 2. 1. Representation of main geometrical and kinematical parameters in contact of two spheres

The kinematics and contact geometry parameters are considered by a normal component acting in the normal direction (i.e. along the line connecting the centres of gravity of a pair of colliding particles) denoted by subscript n and the tangential component denoted by subscript t. The terms involved in describing the contact are
clearly illustrated in Figure 2.1. An explicit evaluation of these terms was given elsewhere (Balevičius *et al.* (2004)).

Equations of motion. During the granular material flow the particles are generally undergone the large displacements, while the composition of the media becomes a time-dependent because individual particles change their position due to motion. In this case, the classical equations of motion are feasible. Thus, the motion of *i*-th particle within the granular aggregatemay be calculated from the resultant of forces and moments according to Newton's second law:

$$m_i \frac{d^2 x_i(t)}{dt^2} = \sum_{j=1, j \neq i}^N F_{ij} + m_i g$$
(2.1)

$$I_i \frac{d\omega_i(t)}{dt} = \sum_{j=1, j \neq i}^N d_{cij} \times F_{ij} + T_{ij}^{roll}$$
(2.2)

where x_i and ω_i are vectors of position and rotational velocity of the center of gravity (Figure 2. 1), $d_{cij} = -d_{cji}$ are vectors specifying the position of the contact point with respect to the centers of the particles (Figure 2. 1), **g** is the vector of gravity acceleration, m_i is mass and $I_i = \frac{2}{5mR_i^2}$ is the inertia moment of the sphere *i* with radius R_i (*i* = 1, *N*).

Contact forces. The evaluation of the inter-particle as well as particle-wall contact forces \mathbf{F}_{ij} is performed following the third Newton's law implementing visco-elastic contact model. Hence, contact force \mathbf{F}_{ij} found between two particles *i* and *j* is expressed in terms of normal and the tangential components $\mathbf{F}_{n,ij}$ and $\mathbf{F}_{t,ij}$

$$F_{ij} = F_{n,ij} + F_{t,ij} \tag{2.3}$$

The normal component of contact force \mathbf{F}_{ij} depends on the contact geometry as well as on physical properties of the particulate material and is described by Hooke or by Hertzian springs taking into consideration the non-conservative viscous damping response during the collision (Džiugys and Peters (2001)).

$$F_{n,ij} = \frac{4}{3} \cdot \frac{E_i E_j}{E_i (1 - v_j^2) + E_j (1 - v_j^2)} R_{ij}^{2-\alpha} h_{ij}^{\alpha} n_{ij} - \gamma_n m_{ij} v_{n,ij}$$
(2.4)

where $m_{ij} = \frac{m_i m_j}{m_i + m_j}$ and $R = \frac{R_i R_j}{R_i + R_j}$ present the reduced mass and reduced radius of particles *i* and *j*, E_i and E_j are elasticity moduli and v_i and v_j arePoisson's ratios, $h_{ij} = R_i + R_j |x_{ij}|$ is the overlap between contacting particles *i* and *j* (Figure 2. 1), where x_{ij} is the vector of the relative position (Figure 2. 1); n_{ij} is the unit vector normal to the contact surface and directed towards the particle *i* (Figure 2. 1), $v_{n,ij} = (v_{ij} \cdot n_{ij})n_{ij}$ and $v_{t,ij} = v_{ij} - v_{n,ij}$ are the normal and tangential component of contact relative velocity, (Balevičius *et al.* (2004)), where $v_{ij} = v_i + \omega_j \times d_{cij} - v_j - \omega_j \times d_{cji}$, whilst v_i, v_j and ω_i, ω_j are the translational and rotational velocities of the particles *i* and *j*, respectively; γ_n is viscous damping coefficient in normal direction. For the Hertzian contact model, the power is of $\alpha = 3/2$, while, for Hooke's law, it is provided as $\alpha = 1$, (Džiugys and Peters (2001).

For the above force model, a viscous damping coefficient in the normal direction γ_n is a phenomenological constant that may be conventionally determined from the restitution coefficient measured in the grain collision experiment.

A simple illustration on a time-dependent behaviour of an oscillating spring predicted by Eq. 2.4 and accounting for the different viscous damping constant γ_n is shown in Figure II. 2 selected by using the reasonable ratio with γ_t . Here, the values on the damping coefficient are selected a priori. When the restitution coefficient e_n

is known from the experimental measurement, γ_n value can be numerically fitted to obtain the experimental value of this coefficient as a ratio between the rebound velocity and velocity at the contact engagement of the sphere (see also, Section

3.3.1). For the Hooke's spring, γ_n resolves analytically, i.e., $\gamma_n = -\sqrt{\frac{k_n}{m_i} \frac{\ln e_n}{\sqrt{\ln^2 e_n + \pi^2}}}$

(where $k_n = \frac{4}{3} \cdot \frac{E_i E_j}{E_i (1 - v_j^2) + E_j (1 - v_j^2)} R_{ij} h_{ij}$ is the spring stiffness), while for the Hertz's non-linear spring only the numerical solution is feasible. The restitution coefficient in tangentional direction is difficult to measure, hence γ_t is basically

a)

c)



Figure II. 2 A time dependent behaviour of spring vs. different viscous damping coefficient: a) force-displacement curve; b) a p-q two dimensional phase space; c) evolution of Hamiltonian H, kinetic energy E_k and potential energy

In Figure II. 2, the oscillating spring behaviour is considered with viscous damping coefficient values γ_n of 0, 1 and 20 s⁻¹. The motion was induced by initial velocity, the same for all viscous damping cases. For $\gamma_n = 0$, the spring force-displacement path represents a loading/unloading/reloading function linearly changing from its negative values (Figure II. 2 (a)). For $\gamma_n >$ positive to 0, the loading/unloading/reloading loops develop. In the *p-q* phase space (Figure II. 2 (b)), the classical curve of the Hamiltonian mechanics (for $\gamma_n = 0$), meaning the symmetrical interchange of p (momentum) and q (coordinate), turns into a spirallike shape, for $\gamma_n > 0$, manifesting the energy dissipation due to viscous damping. The constant Hamiltonian function H (Figure II. 2 (c)) represents the energy of the system (provided that there are no external forces, or additional energy added to the system). In this case, the system kinetic and potency energies interchange do to viscous damping to hold the energy conservation).

Considering the frictional behaviour of the grains, we adopted one of the most popular approaches comprising the evolution of tangential force $\mathbf{F}_{t,ij}$ consisting of the static, $F_{t,ij,static}$ or dynamic friction, $F_{t,ij,dynamic}$ (i.e., sliding). In particular, the static friction force describes the friction in terms of approximate account for the slip, while the dynamic friction force corresponds to the sliding. The most general form of the static friction was proposed by Köhring (1994, 1996) simplifying Mindlin's theory (Mindlin and Deresiewicz (1953))

$$F_{n,ij,static} = -\frac{16}{3} \cdot \frac{G_i G_j \sqrt{R_{ij} h_{ij}}}{G_i (2 - v_j^2) + G_j (2 - v_j)} \delta_{t,ij} - \gamma_t m_{ij} v_{n,ij}$$
(2.5)

where

$$\delta_{t,ij} = \int \mathbf{v}_{t,ij}(t)dt \text{ when } \left| \mathbf{F}_{t,ij,static} \right| < \left| \mathbf{F}_{t,ij,dynamic} \right|$$
(2.6)

is the tangential displacement vector (for $v_{t,ij} \rightarrow 0$, $\delta_{t,ij}$ specifies also the unit vector of the tangential direction), G_i and G_j are the shear moduli, respectively, $v_{t,ij} = v_{ij} - v_{n,ij}$ is the tangential velocity of colliding particles *i* and *j*, γ_t is the viscous damping coefficient in tangential direction.

The dynamic friction (also known as a sliding) force describes the friction after gross sliding and is expressed by Coulomb law

$$\mathbf{F}_{t,ij,dynamic} = -\mu |\mathbf{F}_{n,ij}| \mathbf{t}_{ij}$$
(2.7)

where μ is the particle-particle or particle-wall friction coefficient, $\mathbf{t}_{ij} = \left\{\frac{\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}}{|\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}|}, \mathbf{v}_{t,ij} \neq 0$ is a unit vector specifying the action of tangential contact force vector (Džiugys and Peters (2001)). Particularly, if the tangential component of contact velocity $\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}$ is not equal to zero, then the unit vector \mathbf{t}_{ij} of the tangential contact direction is directed along $\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}$. If $\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}$ is equal to zero, \mathbf{t}_{ij} has the same direction in which the slip occurs. Otherwise, \mathbf{t}_{ij} is equal to zero if $\mathbf{v}_{t,ij}$ and $\boldsymbol{\delta}_{t,ij}$ are equal to zero.

In order to evaluate which static or dynamic friction act on the contact surface, we use one of the most popular approaches comprising the evolution of tangential force $\mathbf{F}_{t,ij}$ as

$$\mathbf{F}_{t,ij} = -\mathbf{t}_{ij} \min(|\mathbf{F}_{t,ij,static}|, |\mathbf{F}_{t,ij,dynamic}|)$$
(2.8)

Rolling resistance. In early experiments on the shear strength of a random assembly of spherical particles, the researchers observed interesting phenomena: the shear strength need not necessary vary when the interparticle friction coefficient changes. Skinner (1969) conducted the shear strength tests for 1 mm glass ballotini with wet (high friction regime) and dry (low friction regime) spheres. In spite of the fact that the interparticle friction coefficients differ by about 5 times for wet and dry grains, the overall shapes of the force-displacement curves were similar with the same peak strength and almost the same energy being dissipated for both specimens. Since the interparticle friction was 5 times different, the author probably the first concluded that the type of particle motion must also be different for both specimens, and the particle can move relative to its neighbours only by two ways, i.e. by sliding or by rolling. He also supposed that the sliding of the grains is a predominant feature in the low friction regime, and, when the interparticle friction is raised; more particles should roll rather than slide, in order to keep the energy balance the same. Walton (1994) also concluded that the dynamical angle of reposes in rotating drum increase in proportion to the interparticle friction coefficient only when the values of this coefficient were very low. The higher values of interparticle friction coefficient allowed for the rotational motion of the particles and the angle of repose did not increase. Finally, to handle this issue, the simple computational concept of rolling resistance (or rolling friction) was firstly applied by Iwashita and Oda (2000) to successfully capture the shear bands in DEM analysis for the triaxial compression test of spherical particles. Recently, the importance of rolling resistance in promoting shear band formation in granular materials has been discussed by Mohamed and Gutierrez (2010).

Formally, the rolling behaviour could describe a standard approach in terms of force-displacement, in this case, the rolling torque-rotation, relationship. Actually, the dynamics of pure rolling of deformable bodies is quite complicated and is not clearly understood, but it has been extensively studied theoretically and experimentally. Fundamentally, it is difficult to resolve analytically the contact traction and the contact zone evolution (Johnson (1985), Tabor (1955a, 1955b)) with account for slip and rolling modes.

Probably the first model for the rolling resistance between cylindrical particles was introduced and implemented by Bardet and Huang (1993). Generally, rolling is coupled with frictional sliding and is very complex phenomenon, where the role of rolling parameters is still under discussion (Rojek*et al.*(2005), Zhou and Ooi (2009), Ai*et al.*(2011), Grima and Wypych (2011a, 2011b), Markauskas andKačianauskas

(2009, 2011), Zhou*et al.*(1999)). The validation and/or calibration of the grain level parameters and contact models by conducting an experiment or parametric simulation is required to reflect the macroscopically observable phenomena of a granular material.

Accuracy and capturing the reality by these models is quite different. Hence, in a recent review of rolling friction (Ai*et al.*(2011)) the main models were extensively analysed by special benchmark tests. Meanwhile, a theoretical investigation on the equilibrium, stability for pure rolling problem of a sphere moving on a flat plane relying on several force models was analysed by Zhu and Yu (2006). It was particularly found that the sphere can roll on the hard plane without sliding only when both the tangential force and torque acting on the sphere are zero.

The rolling friction model can probably be adapted to imitate the effects related with the particle shape. The technique to capture the dynamical behaviour of the nonspherical particles assembly by using the perfect spheres with the modified coefficient of rolling friction was discussed by Wensrich & Katterfeld (2012). They computed the coefficient of rolling friction from the ratio of the normalised average eccentricity of a contact to the rolling radius of an idealised sphere representing the particle. As pointed out by the authors, in spite of similar behaviour observed comparing idealised non-spherical particles and spherical particles subject to rolling friction, the technique, in some cases, was not entirely successful.

During the rotational motion of the grains the contact between two grains occurs not at a single contact point, but generally on a finite contact surface. The friction model (2.8) cannot induce any resistance on the sphere rolling over a rough surface or other contacting sphere, if the relative tangential velocity at the contact point is zero. It may induce the rolling torqueT^{roll}_{ij} counteracting the relative rotation between two contacting spheres, manifesting the asymmetry of the normal traction distribution on the contact surface and causing a gradual slowdown in the rotational motion.

The main objective offolling resistance approaches is attributed to define the additional rolling torque T_{ij}^{roll} to the torque produced by the contact friction forces,. $\sum_{j=1,j\neq i}^{N} d_{cij} \times F_{ij}$. Relying on the mentioned references, we can develop a simple approach to account for the rolling friction in the granular material flow from the flat-bottomed bin.

Thus, as for the above sliding friction model, we can similarly define T_{ij}^{roll} in terms of the torque supplied by the elastic rotational spring/roller combination. An

elastic spring suppresses the rotation prior to the rolling and causes the rolling friction torque that may be specified as:

$$\Gamma_{ij,st}^{roll} = k_r \Theta_{ij}^{roll} \tag{2.9}$$

where $k_r = k_t r_{ij}^2$ is the rolling stiffness according to Zhu and Yu 2006 approach, $r_{ij} = \min(R_i, R_j)$ is the effective radius of the contacting particles, k_t is the tangential spring stiffness, Θ_{ij}^{roll} is a vector of rolling angle.

The angle of rolling is specified by relative rotational velocity $\omega_{ij} = \omega_i - \omega_j$ acting at the contact point(Figure 2. 1) (where ω_i and ω_j are the rotational velocities at the centres of the particles *i* and *j*, respectively), thus

$$\omega_{ij} = \frac{\mathrm{d}\Theta_{ij}^{roll}}{\mathrm{d}t} \tag{2.10}$$

By integrating via trapezoidal rule, we can get:

$$\int_{\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t)}^{\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t+\Delta t)} \mathrm{d}\Theta_{ij}^{roll} = \frac{\Delta t}{2} \Big(\omega_{ij}(t) + \omega_{ij}(t+\Delta t) \Big)$$
(2.11)

For a small time increment, it is reasonable to assume that

$$\omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t) \approx \frac{1}{2} \Big(\omega_{ij}(t) + \omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t) \Big), \quad \text{hence}$$

$$\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t) = \Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t) + \omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t) \Delta t$$
(2.12)

and, using (II.9) we finally define formula for the elastic torque suppressing the rotation prior to rolling, thus:

$$T_{ij,st}^{roll}(t + \Delta t) = k_r \left(\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t) + \omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t)\Delta t\right)$$
(2.13)

When the particles start to roll relative to each other, the elastic torque reaches its limit value characterizing the rolling resistance. In this case, the rolling torque magnitude may define emulating the Coulomb's law for the case of rolling friction. Thus, the rolling resistance is specified as follows

$$\Gamma_{ij,0}^{roll} = \mu_R r_{ij} \left| \mathbf{F}_{n,ij} \right| \tag{2.14}$$

where $\mu_R = \tan(\alpha)$ is the coefficient of rolling friction provided by the tangent of the asperity contact angle α .

The rolling friction torque magnitude $T_{ij,dyn}^{roll}$ is now rearranged into a vector form in terms of the unit vector of the relative rotational velocity as follows:

$$T_{ij,dyn}^{roll} = T_{ij,0}^{roll} \frac{\omega_{ij} (t + \Delta t)}{|\omega_{ij} (t + \Delta t)|}$$
(2.15)

A final decision, which torque produces the rolling resistance on the contacting spheres rotational motion at $t + \Delta t$, may define the following condition:

$$\mathbf{T}_{ij}^{roll} = -\begin{cases} \mathbf{T}_{ij,st}^{roll} & |\mathbf{T}_{ij,st}^{roll}| < \mathbf{T}_{ij,0}^{roll} \\ \mathbf{T}_{ij,dyn}^{roll} & |\mathbf{T}_{ij,st}^{roll}| \ge \mathbf{T}_{ij,0}^{roll} \end{cases}$$
(2.16)

When the rolling angle fully mobilizes and the particle rolls under the constant torque $T_{ij,0}^{roll}$, the rolling angle vector should grow up and this effect may be predicted via condition of $|T_{ij,st}^{roll}| = T_{ij,0}^{roll}$, thus:

$$\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t) = \frac{\mathsf{T}_{ij,0}^{roll}}{k_r} \frac{\omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t)}{\left|\omega_{ij}(t + \Delta t)\right|}$$
(2.17)

Note, at the initiation of the rolling angle mobilization, the direction of torque $T_{ij,dyn}^{roll}$ is still under influence of $\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t)$, hence, instead of eq. (II.15) $T_{ij,dyn}^{roll}$ is determined as:

$$T_{ij,dyn}^{roll} = T_{ij,0}^{roll} \frac{\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t)}{\left|\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t)\right|}$$
(2.18)

Now, some final remarks on the above model could be mentioned. In particular, condition (2.16) with combination of expression (II.12) preserve zero rolling friction torque at time $t + \Delta t$, when two particles are subjected to zero translational velocity and oppositely directed angular velocity of the same magnitude, $|\omega_i| = |\omega_j|$. In addition, instead of integration of eq. (II.10), this expression may be rearranged into an incremental form, i.e., $T_{ij,st}^{roll} = k_r$, yielding the formula

 $T_{ij,st}^{roll}(t + \Delta t) = T_{ij,st}^{roll}(t) + k_r \left(\Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t + \Delta t) - \Theta_{ij}^{roll}(t)\right)$ that was found by Aiet. al. (2011), (see, eqs. 11-12 there). This expression with additional account for the damping terms worked very well in their benchmark tests including the rolling back behaviour of the particle.

On the other hand, the above rolling friction model operates with less parameters over the simulation than the incremental form. In the silo discharge process, the effect of rolling back behaviour is minimal. We also use the limited number of variables involving one basic parameter, namely the rolling friction coefficient, in order to avoid the complications to deal with multiple model parameters which prediction or physical meaning are quite obscure.

Numericalintegration. For a many body problem, the state of all particles at the time *t* is obtained by the numerical integration of the equations (II.1–2) and calculation of particle forces (II.3-7) using a constant time step Δt . The numerical solution of these equations is obtained by the 5*th* – order Gear's predictor-corrector scheme (Allen and Tildesley (1991)).

Firstly, particles positions x_i^p , velocities v_i^p accelerations a_i^p and higher order derivatives $b_{ni}^p = \frac{d^n x \Delta t^n}{dt^n} \frac{\Delta t^n}{n!}$ (for n = 3, 4, 5), denoted by superscript p therein, are predicted by the following expressions:

$$x_i^p(t + \Delta t) = x_i(t) + \Delta t v_i(t) + \frac{1}{2} \Delta t^2 a_i(t) + b_{3i}(t) + b_{4i}(t) + b_{5i}(t)$$
 (2.19)

$$\mathbf{v}_{i}^{p}(t + \Delta t) = \mathbf{v}_{i}(t) + \Delta t \mathbf{a}_{i}(t) + \frac{1}{\Delta t} \left(3\mathbf{b}_{3i}(t) + 4\mathbf{b}_{4i}(t) + 5\mathbf{b}_{5i}(t) \right)$$
(2.20)

$$a_i^p(t + \Delta t) = a_i(t) + \frac{2}{\Delta t^2} \left(3b_{3i}(t) + 6b_{4i}(t) + 10b_{5i}(t) \right)$$
(2.21)

$$\mathbf{b}_{i}^{p}(t + \Delta t) = \mathbf{b}_{3i}(t) + 4\mathbf{b}_{4i}(t) + 10\mathbf{b}_{5i}(t)$$
(2.22)

$$b_{4i}^{p}(t + \Delta t) = b_{4i}(t) + 5b_{5i}(t)$$
(2.23)

$$b_{5i}^{p}(t + \Delta t) = b_{5i}(t)$$
(2.24)

When the positions and velocities are preliminary computed, the corrector step (denoted by superscript c) refines the initial approximations in terms of acceleration, accordingly:

$$a_i^c(t + \Delta t) = \frac{F_i(x_i^p, v_i^p)}{m_i}$$
(2.25)

$$\Delta a_i(t + \Delta t) = a_i^c(t + \Delta t) - a_i^p(t + \Delta t)$$
(2.26)

$$\begin{pmatrix} x_{i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \\ v_{i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \\ a_{i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{3i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{4i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{5i}^{c}(t+\Delta t) \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x_{i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ v_{i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ a_{i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{3i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{3i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{4i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \\ b_{5i}^{p}(t+\Delta t) \end{pmatrix} + \begin{pmatrix} 0.5c_{o}\Delta t^{2} \\ 0.5c_{i}\Delta t^{2} \\ c_{2} \\ 0.5c_{3}\Delta t^{2} \\ 0.5c_{5}\Delta t^{2} \\ 0.5c_{5}\Delta t^{2} \end{pmatrix} \Delta a_{i}(t+\Delta t)$$
(2.27)

The values of the constants c_i depend on the desired accuracy, and, for a second order of differential equation, are as follows: $c_0 = 3/16$, $c_1 = 251/360$, $c_2 = 1.0$, $c_3 = 11/18$, $c_4 = 1/6$ and $c_5 = 1/60$ (Allen and Tildesley (1991)).

Rotational variables of the particles described by equation (II.2) are determined in the same way. The performance of the above scheme producing a low artificial damping may be briefly illustrated.

In particular, to achieve the accuracy of numerical integration schemes, unidirectional two particles motion tests were checked and the results were compared with analytical solutions (Balevičius and Kačianauskas (2006)). Generally, an assertion of Thompson and Grest 1991 has shown that an accurate simulation requires $\Delta t \sim T_c/50$ (T_c is the time of collision between two particles). However, the authors often use a larger time step in order to achieve faster simulations.

The evaluation of the accuracy of the above-mentioned schemes and the dependency of the ratio, $\Delta t/T_c$ on the numerical errors are considered below. To test the particle– particle collision, the particle *i* with the radius, R = 0.05 m, and mass, m = 10 kg, moving at the initial velocity $v_0 = 1$ m/s and hitting a stationary particle *j* were simulated. The modulus of elasticity *E* and Poisson's ratio v were assumed to be $3 \cdot 10^5$ Pa and 0.3, respectively, while the normal viscous damping parameter is equal to $\gamma_n = 10$ s⁻¹. The collision in normal direction was considered only accounting for:

- Test 1: normal elastic force;
- Test 2: normal elastic and damping forces;
- Test 3: normal elastic, damping and gravity forces.

The time-evolution of simulation errors for the particles overlap, $x_{analytic}$ -x- $_{scheme}$, as well as for the velocity, $v_{analytic}$ - v_{scheme} , magnitudes versus the different time integration step, Δt , are shown inFigure II. 3 and Figure II. 4.



Figure II. 3Numerical errors vs. time, when $\Delta t \sim T_c/10$.

As it can see from these graphs, the simulation accuracy mainly depends on the number of the acting particle forces. One can clearly see that the lowest numerical errors provide the 5^{th} – order Gear predictor-corrector time integration scheme.

In order to estimate the artificial damping of these time-integration schemes, the evolution of relative errors is computed:

$$\Delta_{x}(t) = \left| \frac{x_{analytic} (t) - x_{scheme} (t)}{x_{analytic} (t)} \right|, x_{analytic} (t) \neq 0$$
(2.28)

To estimate statistically the sample of simulation errors, $\Delta_x(t)$, obtained within the entire time of simulation for each scheme the mean and standard deviation (STD) are computed. The uncertainty of the schemes is due to either random errors (STD) or systematic errors $\Delta_x(t)$.



Figure II. 4Numerical errors vs. time, $\Delta t \sim T_c/30$.

The results of adequacy tests of analytical and numerical solutions for different time integration schemes, depending on time steps, Δt , and the time of collision, T_c , are presented in Table.

According to Table, the 5^{th} – order Gear predictor-corrector scheme results in the lowest average relative error and standard deviation of these errors varying over the range of 0.8 and 4.2%, and 0.07-2.92%, respectively. The Newmark time integration scheme provides much more value of average relative errors ranging from 3% to 15%. The standard deviation of these errors is also grater than Gear's scheme, i.e. 3.8-22%. These values are picked out from Table for the ratio $\Delta t/T_c$ =10 and the error tends to vanish with the increasing $\Delta t/T_c$. The Velocity Verlet algorithm resulted in more significant errors in comparison with the above-mentioned schemes, whereas the Taylor Expansion Series expansion leadsto considerably high artificial damping.

Scheme	Statistical parameters of relative error, $\Delta_x(t)$			
	$\Delta t = T_c/10$		$\Delta t = T_c/30$	
	Mean	STD	Mean	STD
	Test 1:			
5 th – order Gear predictor-corrector	0.0085	0.0007	0.0009	0.00002
Newmark predictor-corector	0.0351	0.0389	0.0057	0.0091
Velocity Verlet	0.0383	0.0434	0.0060	0.0094
Taylor Expansion Series	0.6397	0.5428	0.1846	0.1369
	Test 2:			
5 th – order Gear predictor-corrector	0.0424	0.0021	0.0121	0.0006
Newmark predictor-corector	0.1505	0.2002	0.0703	0.1226
Velocity Verlet	0.2980	0.3867	0.1376	0.2397
Taylor Expansion Series	1.3214	1.7983	0.3746	0.5642
	Test 3:			
5 th – order Gear predictor-corrector	0.0216	0.0292	0.0129	0.0403
Newmark predictor-corector	0.1494	0.2275	0.0653	0.2975
Velocity Verlet	0.2664	0.3762	0.1223	0.5175
Taylor Expansion Series	0.8178	1.0426	0.2165	0.3787

Table 2.53. Statistical results of relative errors for time integration schemes.

Finally, to obtain sufficiently accurate computational simulations, the 5^{th} – order Gear predictor-corrector scheme can be reliably used in DEM simulations. This

scheme provides sufficiently accurate results for time integration $\Delta t = T_c/10$, while other considered schemes require considerably smaller integration step $\Delta t = T_c/30$.

Contact search. In order to evaluate forces \mathbf{F}_{ij} all contacts between the particles and their neighbours must be detected. In a system containing *N* particles, a general contact detection problem is of the size $O(N^2)$, when the neighbour particles search algorithm is applied sequentially. In order to reduce the number of all particle pair combinations, one of the simplest *zoning* algorithm (Asmar *et al.* 2002) to find the neighbours was used for the contact detection. The lists of neighbouring particles as well as for the walls reduce the computational effort required for determining the contact forces, Balevičius *et al.* (2005).

All the particles, whose centres of gravity are within the cells, are referenced by using the ceiling of the components of vector \mathbf{x}_i , the size of the cell and the geometric data of the domain of granular media. Thus, the referenced particles indices, cells indices and the number of particles per cell are stored in the memory. After referencing the *neighbour list of particles* is constructed by assembling particles indices from the neighbouring cells which are around the reference cell. In a 3D case, the reference cell includes up to 27 neighbouring cells, while for a 2D case the reference cell has up to 9 neighbouring cells. The neighbouring cells include also the boundary zones. The *boundaryneighbour list of particles* was constructed in the manner described above. Finally, the contact detection procedure is done by a sequentially checking for the contacts distinguishing the particle-particle from particle-walls and particle-walls and is performed by using particle indices obtained from the *neighbour list of particles* and the *boundaryneighbour list of particles*. Detailed information was given by Balevičius *et al.* (2005, 2006).

Boundaryconditions. The boundary conditions are described by using the rectangular planes of a finite size with own local coordinate system (Figure II. 5) enabling to obtain the different shapes of the hopper.



Figure II. 5 Geometry of wall as boundary condition, Balevičius et al.. 2008

The geometry of each boundary surfaces in the global coordinates system is sketched by using three plane corner vectors **LT** (left top), **LB** (left bottom), **RB** (right bottom)utilizing them to define local coordinate frame $(xyz)^{loc}$ of the wall specified by unit vectors \mathbf{e}_1 , \mathbf{e}_2 , \mathbf{e}_3 :

$$e_2 = \frac{y^{loc}}{|y^{loc}|}, \qquad e_3 = \frac{z^{loc}}{|z^{loc}|}, \qquad e_1 = e_2 \times e_3$$
 (2.29)

where $z^{loc} = LT - LB$, $y^{loc} = LT - LB$.

Unilateral constraint orientation restricting the motion of the particle in outward direction of the wall is defined by using the orientation of the unit vector \mathbf{e}_1 . Transition form any vector in local P^{*loc*} and global P coordinate systems may be defined as

$$P^{loc} = \begin{bmatrix} e_{1x} & e_{1y} & e_{1z} \\ e_{2x} & e_{2y} & e_{2z} \\ e_{3x} & e_{3y} & e_{3z} \end{bmatrix} (P - LB) = [A](P - LB)$$
(2.30)

Detection of the particle and the wall contact interaction is performed by creating locally oriented boundary cells and the checking of the contact possibilities with the plane of the wall and its edges in the local coordinate frame. In the case of the contact between the particle and the wall, the interaction forces are defined treating the plane as the particle with infinite radius and mass. The external action of the wall is induced by using the kinematics boundary conditions.

The above concept is implemented into code*DEMMAT* (Balevičius *et al.* (2005, 2006). The parallel version was also developed (Kačianauskas *et. al.* (2010)).

2.2. Qualitative predictions of granular material flow in silos, hoppers of different shapes

2.2.1. Introduction

This Chapter presents the application of the discrete element method to model the granular materialflow in silos and hoppers where the models were of different shape.Before comparison of DEM results with the experimental data the qualitative predictions are aimed to study the abilities of the above presented mathematical model to capture qualitativelythe main indications observed in granular material flow throughout the orifices during the filling and discharge processes. As preliminary investigation of real grain materials, instead of using large models operating with huge amount of spherical particles, qualitative characterization of flow will test adopting the relatively rough models with small number of particles investigating the consistency of micro and macro-phenomena in the time dependent flow process.

Simulations via DEM are very time consuming. The most CPU time are wasted on contact searching between grains. As demonstrated (Balevičius et al. 2005, 2006; Kačianauskas et al. 2010), the CPU time increases when the polydispersity of spheres increases; beside, the CPU extremely grows up with increasing the number of particles. The most efficient work of the contact searching procedure is when the polyderspisity of spheres is mild, since the size of cells in zoning of the calculation domain can be selected equal to diameter of the sphere. Thus, in order to speed up the simulations the qualitative analysis will be performed artificially selecting a small number of spheres and using small polydispersivity of the grains.

The evolution of granular flow, internal forces and densification (rarefaction) will characterize macroscopic parameters such as the discharge rates, the porosity fields and the wall pressures as well as microscopic evaluations in terms of coordination number, velocity patterns and inter-particle contact forces. The results obtained are based on Balevičius et al., 2007, 2008 and 2011a.

2.2.2. Microscopic and macroscopic analysis of granular material behaviour in 3D flat bottomed hopper

2.2.2.1. Computational model

The geometry of flat-bottomed hopper is depicted in Figure II. 6. The characteristic dimension of outlet *D* is assumed to be related to maximal diameter *d* of the particle asD = 10d. The thickness of the hopper at the bottom is assumed to be b = 5d. The dimension of the top hopper edge is L = 2.33D, while the overall height of the hopper is H = 3.33D. Assuming that d = 0.06 m, the main geometrical parameters of the hoppers are defined as: b = 0.3 m, H = 2.0 m, L = 1.4 m, D = 0.6 m.



Figure II. 6. Geometry of the hopper, Balevičius et al. 2007

The granular material is modelled as an assembly of N = 1980 particles. The values of the particle radii R_i varying over the range of 0.03 and 0.035 m are generated having a uniform distribution. The particle's physical data for artificially assumed as the visco-elastic material are given inTable 45. The assumed value of the normal viscous damping coefficient constitutes about 10% of the critical damping coefficient in collision of two particles. Inter-particle and particle-wall friction is specified by the same friction coefficient μ , indicating the case of fully rough walls. The hopper walls (including the bottom) are assumed to be rigid and are considered as the fixed boundaries possessing friction.

Quantity	Symbol	Value
Density, kg/m ³	ρ	500
Poisson's ratio	ν	0.30
Elasticity modulus, Pa	E	$0.3 \cdot 10^{6}$
Shear modulus, Pa	G	$0.11 \cdot 10^{6}$
Rolling friction coefficient	μ_R	0
Normal viscous damping coefficient, 1/s	γ_n	60.0
Tangential viscous damping coefficient, 1/s	γ_t	10.0

Table 45. Basic data of granular material.

In general, filling comprises the settling of the material into the hopper. The discharge means flow of material from the hopper due to the orifice opening. Processes of the filling and discharge can perform different simulation scenarios which can affect the stress transmission within granular matter as well as the geometry of granular structure. The choice of simulation scenario must highlight an attempt to achieve as close as possible situation encountered in real hoppers as well as to save the computation time needed.

To obtain the compromise between these requirements, the filling is simulated by the sedimentation of particles *en masse*, i.e., all particles start to fall due to gravity acceleration and to mix up when the initial particle velocities are also artificially imposed. During the particles settling on the bottom in the filling process, the orifice is kept closed until a quasi-static state occurs. The discharge process begins after an instantly opening of the orifice. During the discharge no material re-supply from above is made.

By following this scenario, the initial state for commencing of the filling is generated in the following manner. The space within and above the hopper was divided into the cubic cells as an orthogonal and uniform 3D grid of 0.1 m. Initially, at time t = 0, the particles are embedded free of contact into the centers of these cells. The fields of initial velocities are defined randomly with uniform distribution with their magnitude varying in the range from 0 to 0.3 m/s.

The behaviour of a granular material during filling was controlled by the evolution of the total kinetic energy of granular material expressed as the sum of all particle energies due to translational and rotational motion. The evolution of the kinetic energy to zero value is assumed to be a stabilization indicator of the filling process of granular material allowing de facto to interrupt the simulation.

The time-evolution of kinetic energy reflects a sophisticated integral behavior of the flow. Generally, frictional particles lose energy not only due to material viscous damping but additionally due to friction. In this case, the particles start to rotate, affecting the translational motion. The effect of friction is manifested throughout the competing between static and dynamic friction forces. This competition leads to significant fluctuation of relative inter-particle contact velocities $v_{t,ij}$, particle velocities v_i and, in turn, the evolution of the total kinetic energy. Frictionless material is subjected, however, to a higher fluctuation since particles are able to dissipate the kinetic energy only due to the damping in the normal direction. Stabilization of the total kinetic energy means that most of particles have dropped on the bottom and cannot essentially change the positions relatively to their neighbours.

Stabilization of the granular flow is a rather hypothetical state which may achieve within the limits of the required tolerance. On the basis of computational experience, the state of rest is indicated by the level of total kinetic energy equal to $0.3 \cdot 10-6$ J which specifies the average particles flow velocity equal to 10-6 m/s and practically negligible small average acceleration. It is indicated as time instant t_1 required for interrupting of filling. It depends on the friction coefficient value. Hereby, the end of filling is defined as $t_1=10$ s for the frictionless material (µ=0) and $t_1=6.59$ s for frictional (µ=0.3) and $t_1=6.09$ s for highly frictional materials (µ=0.6), respectively.

Consequently, all dynamical parameters of particles obtained at the end of the filling process are assumed to be the initial conditions for the simulation of the discharge process, while a new time scale referred to initial discharge time t = 0 is employed for the sake of comparison

2.2.2.2. Amicroscopic analysis

The implementation of the discrete element method for the analysis of the filling and discharge processes provides the basis for detailed microscopic-macroscopic analysis of granular material phenomenon in hand. In the framework of current approach, microscopic analysis comprises investigation of a time-evolution of the mean coordination number of the particle material during filling, variation of the inter-particle contact forces within granular material and the analysis of the particle velocity fields.

The coordination number is the number of contacts for the given particle. It represents a microscopic parameter of granular material and the number has widely been used for the characterization of homogeneity of granular structure. The mean value of the number characterizes an assembly of particles and is computed as the sum of all particle contacts divided by the number of particles. The time evolution of this characteristic during filling is plotted in Figure 2. 7.





As it is seen in Figure 2. 7, higher values of the coordination number are obtained for frictionless material, while for frictional media, this number decreases with an increase of the particle friction coefficient. The values of the mean coordination number fluctuate in time, and it should be noted that these fluctuations have considerable similarity to the total kinetic energy of particles.

The time evolution of the mean coordination number of the particle may classify arbitrary into three stages. The initial stage indicates the densification phase. It signifies that the particles gradually come into contact with each other transforming from the less contact of the particles settling indicated by "zero" coordination number up the maximal number indicating contact with the hopper's bottom. At time instant t=0 s, the "zero" coordination number indicates that before the application of gravity acceleration alloving to start the filling process the spheres are initially generated contact-free.It can seeclearly on the graph Figure 2. 7, where at time instant 1s the material is characterized by the maximum value of the coordination number in the range between 6.5 and 8, depending on the inter-particle friction coefficient.

The second stage indicates rarefaction phase. After a very short period of the contact, the particles rebound from the bottom leading to drastic material rarefaction

and decreasing the mean coordination number of the particle. In particular, for frictionless particles, this decreasing is up to 1.5, while the frictional assemblies are less sensitive to this loosening of packing (coordination number is about 4) since the particles additionally dissipate their energy due to friction and undergo the confined motion.

Starting from $2\div3$ s the evolution of the mean coordination number of particle transforms into the stage of stabilization which is characterized by the values equal to $\{7.34, 6.38, 5.96\}$ for $\mu=\{0, 0.3, 0.6\}$ respectively, remaining almost constant until the end of the filling. In fact, the results obtained depend on the hopper parameters and filling scenario. However, in particular a lower connectivity of the granular structure formed by frictional particles can attribute to the formation of small arches within the material. It is noticeable, that the maximum values of the mean coordination number of the particle obtained before the first material rarefaction (due to the contact with the bottom) cannot reach this maximum value until the end of the filling process.

The microscopic state of the particles may be defined by contact forces acting on each individual particle while capturing the values of these forces render the quantitative information about the nature of granular structure. In the other case, the analysis of contact force network provides the qualitative information about the heterogeneity of granular structure. Consequently, applying the same methodology we consider contact force distribution obtained at the filling and the discharge.

Thus, the character of filling and discharge, indicating the transitional and final stage of the flow in hoppers, is illustrated in Figure II. 8 and Figure II. 9. The colour-bar plotted in these Figures quantitatively represents particle contact forces, $\sum_{i \neq j} |F_{ij}|$.

The transitional and the final stages for frictionless (μ =0) and frictionally rough (μ =0.6) material clearly demonstrate the granular material flow during the filling process, (cf. Figure II. 8). It is easy to indicate the forming of material layers having a different contact force transmission within the hopper. In the upper layers of granular structure these forces are distributed more uniformly, while the layers above the bottom are characterized by non-uniformly distributed contact forces. The magnitudes of contact forces at the top surface are much lower compared to those at the bottom layer since they grow towards the direction of gravity force. Comparing transitional and final stages, it can be seen that the particle acceleration during the filling flow affects the magnitudes of particle contact forces. In particular, the maximum value of these forces in the transitional state is higher than in the final

stage. In the transitional state, it can also be seen that frictionless particles are subjected to a higher maximal contact force of the magnitude equal to 155 N as compared to frictional forces (140 N) since the last dissipate additional portion of kinetic energy during frictional contacts.



Figure II. 8. Filling flow and contact forces (measured in newtons): a, b) transitional (t = 1 s); c, d) final stages, Balevičius *et al.* 2007

As it can also be seen, the particle friction produces an increase of the local heterogeneity of the particle contact force transmission which is higher for rough particles (μ =0.6) than for smooth ones (μ =0). It can be also demonstrated that there are some rough particles subjected to much higher contact forces in comparison with the smooth ones in the lower part of the hopper. It is also seen that due to the

arching, rough particles located at the vertical wall (Figure II. 8 d) form unfilled voids unlike frictionless particles (Figure II. 8 c).

In general, the discharge process in flat bottomed hopper starts with progressing dilation wave that spreads up to the top surface of material. The depression zone above the orifice occurs at some material height and it deepens with continuation of the discharge process. Its sides become steeper and when the slope of these sides reaches the angle of repose, some of the particles cascade down to the central part of the material that moves faster. The nature of granular flow in the flat-bottomed hopper contains characteristic features of the funnel flow. For brevity, the transitional stages of the discharging flow for frictionless (μ =0) and for rough (μ =0.6) particles are captured at time instance *t*=0.2 s and it depicted inFigure II. 9. These plots demonstrate the described tendencies concerning the local heterogeneity of the particle contact force transmission within granular material. It is also indicated that there are much rougher particles subjected to higher contact forces in comparison with the smooth ones. A common feature of the discharge in flatbottomed hopper can be observed, namely the particles located above the orifice up to the top surface of material are practically unloaded when the orifice is opened.



Figure II. 9. Discharge flow and contact forces at time instance t = 0.2 s (forces measured in newtons), Balevičius *et al*.2007

Significant information on particle connectivity and contact forces are obtained by considering particle contact forces network. Figure II. 10 and Figure 2. 11 show such networks in the form of lines connecting the contacting particles. The thickness of these lines is scaled to the force magnitude that is determined by the magnitude of the maximum contact force. Hence, we can obtain only the qualitative comparison between the networks.





b) *μ*=0.6

Figure II. 10. Contact forces network at the end of filling, Balevičius et al. 2007

As the graphs inFigure II. 8 and the plots inFigure II. 10 show, the particle contact forces tend towards the gravity force. For frictionless particles, the contact force magnitude network is quite uniform and isotropic within the material depth as well as over all particle contacts. The particle friction induces an increase of local heterogeneity in contact force transmission. Frictional contacts provide less connectivity; however, large contact forces can exist in the particles located in lower part of the material and close to the walls. Large contact forces are able to form stress arches leading to the material weight transmission towards the hopper's walls.

The spatial contact force evolution within material during the discharge is plotted inFigure 2. 11. It can indicate that large forces are found in the particles located at the walls around the bottom corner. Particles located in the upper part have smaller contact forces. Small forces are also found in the particles located in a region of "a free-fall arch", which is adjacent to the orifice where particles can accelerate almost freely.



Figure 2. 11. Contact forces network during discharge at: a, b) t = 0.04 s; c, d) t = 0.2 s, Balevičius *et al*.2007

From the plots depicted in Figure 2. 11 (b, d) it can evidently see that the height of "free-fall arch" region at the initiation of the discharge (t=0.04 s) is of the order of $\frac{1}{2}$ the orifice width, D (cf. Figure 2. 11b), while later, the arch remains constant and approximately equal to D. Above this region particles are packed together confining each other's motion while below. It can see that the particles fall almost without contacts. In the case of frictionless particles (Figure 2. 11a, c), it can demonstrate that the region of "free-fall arch" does not exist and particle outflow depends on the material's height.

Let us consider the discharge flow kinematics. The distribution of velocity fields has been extensively studied by the macroscopic experiments and simulations. However, the detailed motion of individual particles in the discharge flow is difficult to measure experimentally, particularly in 3D cases. Thus, according to the classical macroscopic description of the discharge flow, there are five zones of flow inside the flat-bottomed hopper: stagnant zones located at the bottom corners, a plug flow zone in the upper part, a converging flow zone, in the lower part, a transition zone from plug flow to converging flow (where particles move toward the orifice), and a free particle fall zone. From the initial transient stage (t=0.04s) up to the pseudosteady (t=0.4s) flow, such flow patterns can be observed in Figure II. 122.12, where the velocity vectors of individual particles are presented.



c) µ=0

d) µ=0.6



Figure II. 12. Particle velocity fields during discharge flow at: a, b) t = 0.04 s; c, d) t = 0.2 s; e, f) t = 0.4 s, Balevičius *et al*.2007

The initial transient stage of the discharge runs in the same manner for frictionless and frictional particles (Figure II. 12a, b), however the latter flow proceeds quite differently. Particularly, it is seen in Figure II. 12 (e, f) that the converging flow zone is enclosed from both sides by stagnant zone of material with "zero" particle velocities. Stagnant zones form two flow converging boundaries whose shape changes during the discharge. The inclination of these boundaries depends on the particle and wall friction. Noticeable, the frictionless particles have a less distinct flow convergence than particles with friction contacts (cf. Figure II. 12e, f). It observes that plug flow zone in the case of frictionless particles runs almost vertically and can treat as mass flow zone (cf. Figure II. 12c, e).

2.2.3. A macroscopic analysis

When the contact forces acting within the granular material between the particles and those acting between particles and walls are known, the following simulation may beadopted to calculate the normal and shear stresses acting on the hopper walls. The values of the wall stresses at different heights are obtained by the averaging over the height equal approximately to four particle diameters. The results obtained are compared with well-known Janssen's analytical solution which is used in most standards for predicting the filling pressures in flat-bottomed section of hoppers. The identification of Janssen's macroscopic parameters from the simulation correspond to the bulk density values equal to 335, 325 and 320 kg/m³ for cases of μ =0, μ =0.3 and μ =0.6, respectively. While internal friction angle, φ , following to Langston and Tüzün (1994), is determined by the angle of stagnant boundary zone assumed to be an internal slip plane. The internal friction angle values equal to φ =6÷12⁰ are determined by specifying the angle of repose of granular heap in the additional experiments performed with the same composition of material but using a smaller orifice. These experiments are not demonstrated here. The wall pressure fields obtained at the end of the filling and Janssen's macroscopic prediction are shown Figure 2. 13a. The pressure distribution captured during discharge is plotted in Figure 2. 13b.

Despite a small number of particles used in simulation the obtained pressure dependence on material height is quite consistent with macroscopic prediction. As it can see in Figure 2. 13 a, the increased values of the friction coefficient results in a transition from fluid-like to granular material behaviour.

During the discharge (Figure 2. 13 b), the wall pressure is lower than at the end of the filling. The overpressure during discharge is always very remarkable in the wedge shaped hopper, where due to the converging flow towards the orifice the passive stress state can develop, while in the flat-bottomed hopper this increase is lower and mainly depends on the hopper geometry and the angle of stagnant zone resulting in the converging flow. In our case, the drop in wall lateral pressure during discharge is mainly attributed to relatively large size of orifice and a squat shape of hopper resulting in a quick reduction of material weight and as well as its dilation upon orifice opening. The propagation of material dilation is studied below.

Thus, the dilation reduces the value of normal stress at the wall. The effects of material dilation are determined by the distribution of bulk material porosity fields within the hopper.

The macroscopic variable, such as the bulk porosity, reflecting the packing structure of the material within the hopper and directly affecting the bulk density can be considered in terms of the spatial distribution of the porosity fields within the granular material. The porosity is obtained by the averaging of particles volume within the chosen elementary volumes represented by spheres. The volume of the granular structure computed within the representative sphere is defined by excluding the overlaps of the particles. The volume of the representative sphere adjacent to the wall is also defined relying on the sphere-wall intersection geometry. Finally, the computed volumetric data of the porosity are displayed on a spatial grid (Figure 2. 14).



Figure 2. 13. Evolution of wall pressure at the end of filling (a) and duringdischarge (b). Bold line – Janssen's prediction, Balevičius *et al*.2007

In general, it has been well-established that the coordination number decreases with the porosity. Such correlation remains unchanged within the whole period of the material packing history. For brevity, the spatial evolution of the porosity within the hopper is restricted here for the frictionless particles with μ =0.6 (Figure 2. 7).

The obtained spatial distribution of the porosity at the end of filling is shown in Figure 2. 14. Independently of the roughness of the particle, the formation of the densest assemblies is characterized by the lowest values of the porosity and is observed in the lower part of the hopper, while the loose granular structures are located in the upper part, near the walls and in the narrow boundary layer above the bottom. Thus, in the case of the frictionless granular material (μ =0), the dominating porosity values are n=0.27÷0.3, while for μ =0.3 and for μ =0.6 these values are n=0.29÷0.32 and n=0.33÷0.36, respectively. The depth of the dominating porosity zones is spread up to the elevation of 0.7÷0.9 m.



Figure 2. 14. Time evolution of the porosity fields during discharge (μ =0.6), Balevičius *et* al.2007

The captured evolution of the porosity fields (cf. Figure 2. 14b–d) within the hopper clearly exhibits well known phenomenon that the orifice opening generates a dilation of the bulk material. In a short time instance after orifice opening (t=0.04 s), the zone of material rarefying with porosity n=0.39÷0.42 begins to form in the vicinity of the outlet (cf. Figure 2. 14b). At time instance t=0.2 s this porosity wave reaches about 0.8 m of the material height, while the dilation above the orifice increase up to the porosity values n=0.5÷0.53 (cf. Figure 2. 14c). Later (at t=0.4 s), each zone of material up to the top of the filling is reached by this dilatancy wave (cf. Figure 2. 14d).

Considering the plots shown in Figure 2. 142 (b–d) and Figure II. 12 (b, d, e) it is easy to note that high porosity corresponds to high velocities of the particle.

Let us examine discharge flow rate (i.e. mass discharged flux) through the orifice. By generalization of numerous empirical observations of the granular flow (Nedderman, (1992)) the main conditions defining a constant discharge rate, when the rate is effectively independent of the quantity of material in the hopper characterized by material height *z*, were established: z > 2D; and L > 2.5D. Actually, these conditions highlight the fact about the sufficient material quantity within the hopper which allows obtaining a constant flow rate in time. Hence, for appropriate *z* and *L* the rate depends only on the bulk density, the orifice diameter, gravity acceleration and the material friction. In opposition to in-viscid liquid the discharge flow rate is proportional to $D^2 \sqrt{2gz}$ (where g is the gravity acceleration). For the rectangular orifice, the discharge rate can be calculated by the following relation given in (Nedderman, (1992)):

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}m}{\mathrm{d}t} = \frac{8C}{\pi\sqrt{2}}\rho\sqrt{g}\frac{\left((D-kd)(b-kd)\right)^{3/2}}{\left(D+b-2kd\right)^{1/2}}$$
(2.31)

where ρ is the bulk density of the whole material filled, kd is the width of the socalled "empty annulus", *C* is the material constant which is assumed to be 0.64 for exceptionally smooth spherical particles and 0.58, for the rough ones.

The empirical factor *k* is determined experimentally and is claimed to be derived from the region near the orifice surrounded by the particles obstructing the passage. This is consistent with the concept of "an empty annulus" proposed by Brown and Richards (1970). Values of *k* may vary in a broad range, in particular, from 0.94 for the glass bed Choi *et al.* (2005) up to 4 for the sand, Nguyen et al. (1979).





a) t=0.2 s, $\mu=0.3$

b) *t*=0.2 s, μ=0.6



c) *t*=0.4 s, µ=0.3

d) *t*=0.4 s, µ=0.6

Figure 2. 15. The time evolution of phenomenon "venna contracta" through the orifice, Balevičius *et al.* 2007

The time evolution of particle flow through the orifice captured inFigure 2. 15, clearly confirms the concept of "empty annulus". In these plots fewer particles can detect adjacent to the orifice corners than in the central region. In particular, it can see that *kd* changes from zero to grain diameter (cf. Figure 2. 15a), over the range of $0.5\div1$ by about 2 (near 825 particles in Figure 2. 15c). Hence, it is reasonably to ssume *k*=0.75.

Thus, the material flow rate is measured in the discharge simulation and is compared with the theoretical prediction specified by equation (2.31) (cf.Figure 2. 16). The bulk density is derived by the averaged porosity. In particular, values of 295, 270 and 260 kg/m³, for cases of μ =0, μ =0.3 and μ =0.6 were obtained, respectively.



Figure 2. 16. Evolution of the discharge rate. Bold line – macroscopic prediction by (2.31), Balevičius *et al*.2007

As it can see in Figure 2. 16, the current simulation indicates the empirical evidence that an increase of the particle friction coefficient reduces the rate of discharge. It is seen that this reduction represents a mild function of the particle friction coefficient and is adequate to the experimental observations. For frictionless particles (μ =0), an expected nonlinear variation of mass discharged flux is observed. For frictional particles, the discharge rate has some disparities over time, however, in the case of μ =0.6 the constant rate can be observed in the time period from 0.2 s to 1 s.

The agreement between the prediction based on equation (2.31) and the results of the simulation would be closer, if the particle sizes were smaller resulting in a much greater number of particles and a closer approach to the continuum. Furthermore, the variation of the discharge flow rate in time is generally attributed to small height of the hopper. In such a case, the material discharged re-supplying into the hopper allows to obtain more steady discharge flow with fewer fluctuations, Nedderman (1992).

2.2.2.4. Concluding remarks

Filling and discharge processes of the granular material in the flat bottomed roughwalled hopper are simulated by the three dimensional discrete element model. The model is based on a single particle contact mechanics constitutive laws with Hooke's spring interaction, static and dynamic frictions as well as viscous damping forces. The main focus of the paper was the qualitative illustration of the physical processes inside the time dependent flow of granular material and the consistency of micro and macro descriptions.

Generally, despite the small number of particles in the current analysis the consistency of micro and macro descriptions has been proved. The micromechanical aspect of the macroscopically observable phenomenon is additionally exhibited by introducing the microscopic variables, such as coordination number, inter-particle contact forces or particle displacements and velocities defined at particle scale. The analysis performed shown that particle friction has a major influence on the material flow kinematics, the changes in porosity and stress fields. On the basis of computational simulation, the following conclusions may summarize as follows:

- The consistency between the obtained wall pressure and its macroscopic equivalent based on Janssen's formula was found considering the end of filling stage for frictional and frictionless particles. In the discharge, the obtained drop in pressure was affected due to squat shape of hopper and relatively large orifice inducing a sudden reduction of the material weight.
- Evolution of material packing during the filling illustrates that the final quasistatic state in the hopper is characterized by the lower coordination number as compared to the highest value reached by the first densification wave. Such aspect is relevant to the particle viscous damping/elasticity balance and filling scenario ensuring a close packing structure during particle settling in the hopper.
- The obtained spatial distribution of bulk porosity within granular material has demonstrated the fact about the propagation of the experimentally observed dilation wave occurring after opening of the orifice. During a short period this wave reaches the top material surface and occupies almost the whole material causing the decompression of particle contact forces, which in turn leads to the reduction of wall stresses.
- Microscopic motion of particles during the discharge illustrated by the velocity profiles corresponds qualitatively to macroscopic profiles experimentally

observed in real funnel-flow hoppers. Time evolution of bulk porosity and the individual particle velocities simply demonstrate the fact that high porosity corresponds to high particle velocity.

- The obtained spatial distribution of the particle contact forces within flowing frictional particles demonstrated a decisive role of the inter-particle friction and exhibited fundamental differences between frictionless and frictional granular matter by characterization of the so called "free-fall arch" region.
- The concept of so-called "empty annulus" or "vena contracta" and a mild influence of particle friction on discharged mass flow rate have also been highlighted in the current analysis. The existing predictions of the steady-state discharged mass flow rate of the frictional material present slightly lower bounds of the computationally simulated evaluations.

The results obtained are considered as preliminary investigation of real grain materials. For more accurate simulation the aggregate of larger number of grains should be analyzed with a realistic grain size distribution function. This will constitute a subject of future studies.

2.2.3. Microscopic and macroscopic analysis of granular material behaviour in 3D wedge-shaped hopper

2.2.3.1. Mathematical model

The granular material is considered to be an assembly of N=20,400 spherical particles. The particle radii R_i are close-distributed ranging from 0.0128 to 0.017 m, with the coefficient of variation equal to 8.1% and are defined randomly by a uniform distribution. Hereby, such variation in particle radii may allow avoiding a crystal-like fabric produced by mono-sized material (Meakin and Jullien (1991)) and problems relevant to a spurious stress distribution near the walls (Langston *et al* 1994). Three different values of the particle friction coefficients $\mu=\{0, 0.3, 0.6\}$ are introduced into the analysis. The physical particle data for artificially assumed material are the same as summarised inTable 45. Note, the value $\gamma_n = 150$ s⁻¹ is used only in the case of frictionless particles.

The configuration of the hopper is presented as a three-dimensional wedge-shaped wall structure (Figure 2. 17). The hopper walls are assumed to be rigid by treating

them as fixed boundaries with friction (including the bottom). Friction and viscous damping coefficients of the walls are assumed to be the same as those for the particles. The characteristic dimension of the outlet, *D*, is assumed to be dependent on the maximal diameter *d*, where d=0.034 m. In general, the size of the orifice affects the material density, propagation of dilation wave during material flow and can cause material blockage. Thus, to prevent material blockage, the size of orifice is assumed to be D = 17.7 d, provided that $D > (4 \div 6)d$, while L = 3.3D, and H = 2.88D. As a result, the half angle of the hopper is equal to $\alpha = 22^0$. The thickness of the hopper is assumed to be b = 8.8d.



Figure 2. 17. The main geometry of a wedge-shaped hopper, Balevičius et al. 2008

2.2.3.2. Mathemtical modeling of the filling process

Granular flow in hoppers is a continuous process, hence, its simulation may consider at several stages, reflecting different physical as well as technological aspects of this complex phenomenon. In general, filling comprises settling of the material in the hopper, while the discharge flow means the flow of the material out of the hopper, starting at the instant of opening the orifice. During the particle settling on the
bottom in the process of filling, the orifice is kept closed until a quasi static state occurs.

Theoretically, in the process of filling, the major compressive stresses in the hopper are directed downwards, since they are caused by the weight of bulk material. In the discharge process taking place in wedge-shaped hopper, the major stress is directed horizontally, since a convergent flow towards the orifice contracts horizontally and expands vertically the bulk material.

Analytical prediction of wall pressure at end of the filling process for 3D wedgeshaped hopper may be obtained by using a simple slice approach while the analytical prediction of the discharge pressure, when the velocity of the particles varies with time and with their location (i.e. unsteady discharge process), is a theoreticaly complicated task (Nedderman 1992, Drescher 1991). Thus, the computational wall pressure obtained after the filling process will verify with continuum-based analytical solution, while the discharge pressure comparison with analytical solution will be omitted.

In computational analysis, the state of the filling is induced by fall the particles *en masse* due to gravity force and random particle velocities imposed. For the time integration procedure, a constant time step, $\Delta t = 10^{-5}$ s, is chosen to be about 1500 times smaller than the time of the maximum overlap of two particles in the collision. The behaviour of granular material during filling was controlled by considering the evolution of the total as well as rotational kinetic energies which are expected to tend to zero indicating complete stabilization of motion of the granular material. The filling was interrupted at time t = 10 s by the so called "zero" total kinetic energy that is computed by summation of the particle energies produced by the rotational and the translational motions. After interruption, the average scalar flow velocity is equal to 10^{-6} m/s and 10^{-3} m/s is obtained, for frictional and frictionless particles, respectively. This state of the particles is treated as a quasi-static regime of the filling. Since a negligibly small average scalar accelerations varying over the range of $1-2 \cdot 10^{-3}$ m/s² is obtained, it is assumed that the stresses within the bulk material and on the walls can be induced due exclusively to particles own weight.

The evolution of the system's kinetic energy is depicted inFigure 2. 18.



Figure 2. 18. The evolution of rotational (a) and total kinetic energy (b) during the filling for particles with three values of the friction coefficient, Balevičius *et al.* 2008

Generally, the total kinetic energy depicted in Figure 2.18 can be treated as an integral characteristic of granular material flow. The rapid increase of the total kinetic energy (Figure 2. 18b) within 0.5 s presents the falling of particles into the hopper. The beginning of increasing of the particle rotational energy obtained at 0.1th s of the filling indicates the fact that the particles come first into contacts with each other and due to the friction start rotating gradually losing their own kinetic energy. In contrast, frictionless particles are expected to avoid rotational motion during their collisions and this is found in graphs of the rotational energy (Figure 2. 18a). A rapid decrease of the kinetic energy within 0.5–2.5 s means that most of the particles have fallen onto the bottom and cannot essentially change the positions relatively to their neighbours. For frictional particles at 3.5–4th s, the increased number of contacts induces the slowing down of particle fluctuations. Frictionless material at this time, however, is subjected to a higher fluctuation since the particles are able to dissipate the kinetic energy due only to the damping in the normal direction.

The maximal coordination number, i.e. the maximum number of particles in contact with another particle can be briefly considered for the indirect characterization of granular material structure packed in terms of the particle friction. In particular for frictionless particles, the maximal coordination number is equal to 12, while, for the frictional particles, this equivalent consists of 11 and 10 for μ =0.3 and μ =0.6, respectively. Whilst the coordination number for all walls is equal to 3381, for μ =0; 3377, for μ =0.3 and 3360, for μ =0.6, respectively. Accordingly, this parameter indirectly shows that the porosity of frictional material as well as the particles adjacent to the wall is higher than for frictionless particles.

The time evolution of total and rotational kinetic energies for particles with μ =0.6 has a different distributive character in comparison with the material consisting of the particles having μ =0.3. This can attribute to a relatively small shear dissipation coefficient γ_s used in the current simulation which, in the case of μ =0.6, leads to a more expressed competing between the static and the dynamic friction forces. The significantly smoother characteristics of total kinetic energy after the 4th s of the flow obtained in additional simulations performed with the increased value of γ_s .

The character of the total kinetic energy can also reflect by inspecting the time evolution of particle velocity vectors. The mid-plane fields of velocity vectors captured during a quasi-static state of the filling are presented in Figure II. 19 (vectors scale factor equals to ten). These fields are constructed by the velocity vector of the individual particles and provide a microscopic insight into a quasistatic regime that occurs during the filling. The frictional material was subjected to quasi static vortex-like velocity fields presented in Figure II. 19. In general, these patterns are similar to the turbulence velocity fields that occurred in fluid dynamics. On the other hand, a frictionless material is a subject to a radial nature of velocity distribution during quasi static conditions. Similar motion patterns were recognized in compaction tests under high levels of deviatory strains in Procopio and Zavaliangos (2005). The presence of a vortex-like velocity patterns in a quasi-static behaviour of granular material, when the static friction prevails between contacting particle with others or with the walls, lead to a sophisticated functional dependency of $v_{t,ij}(t)$ in equation (II.6) to obtain the tangential displacement of vector $\delta_{t,ij}$ which affect the vector of the static friction force and in turn wall shear stresses.

The state of granular material, the distribution of porosity fields as well as the particle contact forces within the hopper, obtained at the end of filling, are depicted in Figure 2. 20. The particles are colored by using a scalar, with $f_i = \sum_{i \neq j} |F_{ij}|$ representing the sum of inter-particle contact forces acting on the particle (Figure 2. 20 a-c). The macroscopically representative porosity fields within the material (Figure 2. 20 d-f) are defined by averaging the volume of particles within the chosen representative volumes represented by spheres. The averaging process is performed by specifying the representative volume of the spheres having the size equal to 6-7 times the largest diameter of the particle. The volume of the granular structure within the representative sphere was corrected by excluding the overlaps of the particles. The volume of the sphere-wall intersection geometry. Finally, the computed volumetric data of the porosity are displayed on the orthogonal grid of the

midsection slice by using linear interpolation (Figure 2. 20, d-f). Implementation of the interpolation technique enables us to estimate the unknown values of the porosity that lie between the known data points of the representative spheres, as well as providing the smoothness of the data fit.



Figure II. 19. A quasi static particle velocity vectors in a mid-plane of the hopper when: $\mu=0$ (a, d), $\mu=0.3$ (b, e), $\mu=0.6$ (c, f). Simulation time t=4 s (a–c) and t=8 s (d–f), Balevičius *et al.* 2008



Figure 2. 20. Illustration of granular material in the midsection at the end of filling for various friction coefficients: the state of material with inter-particle forces (expressed in newtons) for $\mu = 0$ (a), for $\mu = 0.3$ (b), for $\mu = 0.6$ (c), and the porosity fields for $\mu = 0$ (d), for $\mu = 0.3$ (e) and $\mu = 0.6$ (f), Balevičius *et al.* 2008

The obtained structure of granular material (Figure 2. 20, a-c) at the end of filling indicates that the top surface of granular material is a flat and almost regular in the case of frictionless particles, while, in the case of frictional particles, this surface is less uniform ($\mu = 0.3$) and the material is piled up in a heap ($\mu = 0.6$). The variation of particle contact forces indicates that force transmission within the granular material varies, in particular, at the lower part of the hopper. It can observe that the particle friction induces an increase of the local heterogeneity of particle contact force transmission, which is higher for rough particles ($\mu = 0.6$) compared to smooth ones ($\mu = 0.3$). It can demonstrate that there are some rough particles subjected to much higher forces as compared to smooth particles in the lower part of the hopper. This fact may partially relate to local arching of rough particles at the lower part of the hopper at the end of filling.

The computed porosity fields, representing the degree of material compaction after the process of filling is over, are shown in Figure 2. 20(d-f). These fields quantitatively expose different packing of material caused by the frictional properties of the particles. Evidently, in all cases, the formation of the densest assemblies can observe at the lower part of the hopper, while loose granular structures are located at the upper hopper's part, as well as near the walls and the bottom. It should be noted that porosity profiles are spread symmetrically (some asymmetry can observe in the case of $\mu = 0.6$) with respect to the vertical axis z of the hopper, therefore, the symmetry of wall pressure can also be expected.

In general, for a frictionless granular material, the highest bulk density zone (with the lowest porosity coefficient n = 0.24-0.27) can observe within the domain of approximately 0.5 m above the bottom. In the case of $\mu = 0.3$, the depth of this zone is almost the same, however, the porosity increases over the range of n = 0.29-0.32there. For particles with $\mu = 0.6$, the porosity of the densest zone is higher than that for particles characterized by $\mu = 0.3$, ranging from 0.27 to 0.3. However, but its depth is quite small and does not exceed 0.1m. In the dominant part of the hopper, i.e. within the levels ranging from 0.5 m to 1.2 m, the lower porosity fields prevail. In particular, for the case of $\mu = 0$, they vary in the range of 0.27-0.33, while, for $\mu = 0.3$, $n = 0.32 \cdot 0.37$ and, for $\mu = 0.6$, the porosity increases from n = 0.3 to n = 0.4. The higher porosity obtained with increasing particle friction can attribute to the formation of the arches within the granular material in the hopper. Considering horizontal profiles of the porosity distribution within the hopper, it can state that higher porosity is exhibited near the wall as compared to the central part of the hopper. Generally, the presence of wall friction produces a disordering effect, particularly, for $\mu = 0.6$, on the granular structure adjacent to the wall and, in turn, affects the contact force transmission between the particle and the wall.

Relying on the microscopic quantities of the discrete particles, such as contact forces and their contact locations, the macroscopic mean stress tensor can generally be found by using homogenization of these quantities over the given volume V(Cristoffersen *et al.* 1981)

$$\sigma_{ij} = \frac{1}{\nu} \sum_{c \in V} F_i^c l_j^c \tag{2.32}$$

where F^c and l^c are the contact force and the contact position vector at the contact *c*, while *i* (*j*) denotes the *i*th (*j*th) component of these vectors over the range *i*, *j*=1, 2, 3 (i.e. *i*, *j*=x, y, z).

In general, the stress tensor σ defines the three-dimensional state of stresses acting on three mutually perpendicular planes at a given position of granular matter. However, the experimental determination of σ within granular material is very complex, requiring non-invasive and precise contact force measurements.

Consider stress distribution within granular material calculated computationally. For this end, the whole volume of the material is divided into representative spheres, similar to the case of determining the porosity, and the particle microscopic quantities within these spheres are homogenized by using eq. (2.31). A three-dimensional cubic spline interpolation/extrapolation procedure was implemented to compute the values of the spatial stress function at the intermediate and the external points of the grid. The obtained distribution of the midsection normal stresses for the case of $\mu = 0.3$ is depicted inFigure II. 21.

As follows from Figure II. 21 (a-c), the distribution of all stress components has a convex shape along *y* coordinates on YZ plane and their values are lower at the walls compared to the central part of the hopper. The same tendency and the convex distribution of stress were found in the continuum-based analysis of asymptotic bottom stress distribution (Drescher 1991). Additional inspection of stress fields on XZ plane has shown that they are constant over *x* coordinate and can treat as uniformly distributed on XZ plane. In the vertical direction, stresses gradually increase away from the top surface of material. The magnitudes of the horizontal stresses σ_x and σ_y are lower than the vertical stress σ_z , since the material partially transmits its own weight towards the wall due to friction. A similar tendency of stress distribution is observed for the case of $\mu = 0.6$. The trajectories of the major principal stress σ_1 represented as the eigen vectors n_1 are plotted in Figure II. 21, d.



Figure II. 21.Illustration of stresses (expressed in Pa) found in the midsection at the end of filling for frictional material, $\mu = 0.3$: (a) contour plot of normal components (a-c); trajectories of the major principal stress σ_1 (d), Balevičius *et al.* 2008

Based on the continuum-based analysis (Drescher 1991) it has been well established that, for the corresponding active stress state, the trajectories of σ_1 are approximately vertical (due to the weight of material), with a slight inclination towards the walls (due to shear stresses). The obtained computational results, shown in Figure II. 21(d), are effectively consistent with this indication. In addition, some horizontally directed vectors at the upper surface indicate that the passive stress state can develop in the upper part of the hopper.

Let us consider wall stresses developed at the end of filing process. The normal and shear wall stresses versus the height of the stored material in the local axis z^{loc} are computed and depicted inFigure 2. 22. The wall along its local axis z^{loc} is divided into representative segments of the height 0.14 m and the width equals to the hopper

thickness, *b*=0.3 m. Hereby, the wall stresses are calculated in the local framework of the wall by summing up the particle-wall contact forces and averaging their resultant force over the representative wall segment. The sign of the normal wall stresses are specified by the direction of the axis \mathbf{x}^{loc} while the shear wall stresses are defined by the direction of the axis \mathbf{z}^{loc} . In particular, the wall normal stresses, $\sigma_n < 0$ means that the particles compress the wall while the shear wall stresses $\tau_n < 0$ show that particles slip downwards along the wall having their own friction force pointed upwards (according to the direction of the vector \mathbf{z}^{loc}); hence by the third Newton's law, the wall is subjected to negative reaction force.



Figure 2. 22. Computational values of normal and shear stresses acting on the left (dashed lines) and right (normal lines) walls, and continuum-based solution (bold lines) for various friction coefficients: $\mu = 0$ (a), $\mu = 0.3$ (b) and $\mu = 0.6$ (c), Balevičius *et al.* 2008

The perfectly smooth particles (μ =0) result in a quite linear profile of normal wall pressures for the left and the right which are close to the hydrostatic pressure. An increase of the friction coefficient induces an expected increase of the wall shear stresses which in turn decreases normal pressures relevant to load transfer of the bulk material weight towards the wall.

The DEM model results can compare with continuum based prediction. The method of the differential slice introduced by Janssen for flat-bottomed hopper is often used in various analyses when theoretical prediction of wall pressure is required. With a set of correction factors this approach was extended by Walker and Walters for the converging hoppers (Nedderman 1992). However, these extensions were attributed to the plane strain hoppers and cannot be directly applied to 3D hopper. In this case, the simplified wall stress model based differential slice approach adopted for three-dimensional hopper along with the Coulomb yield condition was developed (Balevičius *et al.* 2008).

A comparison of thismodel and DEM results for normal and shear stress acting on the inclined walls at the end of the filling are depicted inFigure 2. 22 (b, c). The bulk material weight is found by relation $\gamma_b = \rho g(1 - n)$ (where *n* denotes the porosity coefficient) by the averaging porosity fields of granular material within the hopper (Figure 2. 20, d-f). It was found that the weight of the bulk material at the end of the filling decreases with an increase of the particle friction coefficient. In particular, for frictionless particles (μ =0), it is established that the bulk material weight is equal to 3470 N/m³, while for frictional particles (μ =0.3, μ =0.6), γ_b is obtained 3310 N/m³, 3240 N/m³, respectively.

The internal friction angle is determined by specifying the angle of repose of granular heap in the additional experiments performed. It has been found that μ =0.3 corresponds to internal friction angle φ , ranging approximately from 8° to 10°, while, for μ =0.6, $\varphi = 13 \div 15^{\circ}$. Additional investigation of the macroscopic friction angle between bulk material and the wall was performed by confining the appropriate porosity (the similar as developed within the hopper) sample of granules to the box and tilting a horizontal wall until sliding occurs. Simulation has shown that this angle is close to internal friction angle and may simply define as $\mu_w = tan(\varphi - \Delta), (\Delta = 1 \div 2^{\circ}).$

A comparison of computationally simulated wall pressure (normal and shear) components and continuum-based solution is presented in Figure 2. 22. For frictionless material the hydrostatic pressure prediction model was employed.

Different computational solutions on the left (dashed lines) and the right (normal line) walls are also depicted there.

In spite of insignificant scattering of the obtained values of normal wall stresses, good agreement of these values with the hydrostatic pressure prediction data was obtained for frictionless particles ($\mu = 0$). Moreover, the balance between the left and right walls was observed (cf., Figure 2. 22) for all cases of friction. For frictional particles, the agreement between the macroscopic pressure and DEM results may also treat as relatively accurate within the distance from the top surface of material up to approximately 0.5 m over the bottom, whereas below this level, the greater values of normal and shear stresses are predicted by the discrete element method. In the case of $\mu = 0.3$, the prediction variation is not significant, while, in the case $\mu = 0.6$, the predicted normal wall pressures by DEM are considerably higher than in the case of the continuum model prediction. To improve these results, the additional simulations were performed. It was obtained that normal and shear stresses of the wall are actually not sensitive to the variation of particle damping parameters, representing up to 2% change in the stress magnitude. Furthermore, removing friction at the bottom level did not result in wall pressure variation.

In the case of $\mu = 0.3$, shear stresses of the wall act downwards (i.e. $\tau_n < 0$, since \mathbf{z}^{loc} is pointed upwards) over the entire wall length, and this is in accordance with the continuum prediction. In the case of $\mu = 0.6$, the difference in shear stresses of the wall in the lower part of the hopper was found. This can be related to poor development of the direction of friction forces, acting upwardly at 0.2-0.3 m above the bottom, while above this elevation, the obtained shear stresses are pointed downwards similar to the continuum-based model prediction.

These results show some differences between the continuum approach and modeling based on the discrete particle model. In DEM model, the particle friction induces its rotational motion which affects the translational motion and, hence, contributes to changes in the direction of the resultant of particle-wall contact tangential forces as well as in the direction of the wall shear stresses. In continuum, the direction of the wall shear stress is defined a priori by Coulomb's dynamic friction force. In a quasi static response, the particle static friction forces prevail and form the stress bearing arches in the lower part of the hopper, transferring the material weight to the walls. In the case of static friction, the particle contact tangential stiffness is independent of the particle friction coefficient and remains almost the same for the cases of $\mu = 0.3$ and $\mu = 0.6$. However, in the case of $\mu = 0.6$, the dynamic friction force must be

almost two times higher than that for μ =0.3 (assuming that the overlaps between the particles are similar in both cases). This shows that, in the case of μ =0.6, the tangential stiffness of the particles (in the vicinity of the bottom) is too small and requires about two times larger tangential contact displacement $|\delta_{t,ij}|$ to develop the friction force corresponding to initiation of the slip.

The above-mentioned aspects partially explain the obtained differences. Thus, there is a balance between the particle's physical properties and contact laws, when discrete particle simulation cannot adequately reproduce macroscopically representative wall pressure near the hopper bottom, if the particle friction coefficient increases. The attempt of modifying the tangential force model to produce much higher values of tangential contact stiffness can be found in Langston et al. 1995a.

2.2.3.3. Mathematical modeling of the discharge process

In general, the mechanics of discharge is strongly dependent on the geometry of hopper, mechanical properties of bulk material, and interactions between the particles and the walls. The discharge process is modeled here by instantly opening the orifice and allowing for free fall of granular material with no control of its flow by a receiving assembly. Such a scenario of the discharge process has been attempted closely to follow the discharge stage encountered in real hoppers, if drawdown is not compensated for by the material resuplying from the above. A different scenario, when the discharged particles are recycled back to the top of the hopper flow, was used in Clearly and Sawley 2002. This technique allows for achieving the continuous flow conditions needed for the steady-state measurements.

The illustration of the computationally simulated discharge flow under the gravity is provided in Figure 2. 23, while the porosity fields and wall pressures are plotted in Figure 2. 24 and Figure 2. 25, respectively.

Let us consider behavior of particle contact forces (Figure 2. 23), porosity fields (Figure 2. 24) and wall pressures (Figure 2. 25) observed during discharge. The distribution character of particle contact forces within the granular material shows that the particles located near the orifice, where they were compressed by contact forces before the orifice was opened, are practically unloaded at the orifice opening. The unloading of the particles is caused by the dilation of material induced by orifice opening. The dilation wave spread over the whole material is effectively

captured at time t = 0.2 s, with the drop in particles contact forces, particularly at the central axis of the hopper, indicated in Figure 2. 23 (a, c). At time instant t = 0.4 s, the material densification prevails, with increasing of particle contact force values from 5.0 N up to 30.0 N (see, Figure 2. 23, b, d). Material dilation, which is observed on particle contact forces, is also confirmed by the material porosity patterns as well as by wall pressures.



Figure 2. 23. Illustration of the discharge process with inter-particle forces (expressed in N) for frictional materials: at time instant t = 0.2 s, for $\mu = 0.3$ (a), for $\mu = 0.6$ (c); at time t = 0.4 s $\mu = 0.3$ (b), for $\mu = 0.6$ (d), Balevičius *et al.* 2008

In particular, during the period of flow initiation, the dilation zone spreads over the entire hopper inducing the mass flow of granular material (Figure 2. 24, a, d, g). At 0.2 s of discharge, a loosely packed granular structure, with n = 0.38-0.43 occupies the hopper up to 0.9 m above the outlet, while the layer of the densest material, with n = 0.34-0.38, is formed at the elevation, ranging from 0.9 m to 1.1 m. The material dilation leads to initial unloading of granular material within the hopper and the significant reduction of the magnitudes of particle contact forces, as demonstrated in Figure 2. 23 (a, c). This, in turn, results in the reduction of the wall pressure as compared to the state of filling (cf. Figure 2. 25). However, in the next 0.2 s of discharge (cf. Figure 2. 24, b, e, h), the decrease of the dilation in the central part of the hopper to n = 0.30-0.37 occurs, resulting in the increase of inter-particle contact forces (cf. Figure 2. 23, b, d) and in wall stress as compared to the end of filling (cf. Figure 2. 25).



Figure 2. 24. Hopper midsection porosity fields during discharge for various friction coefficients: at time instant t = 0.2 s for $\mu = 0$ (a), $\mu = 0.3$ (c), $\mu = 0.6$ (e); at time instant t = 0.4 s for $\mu = 0$ (b), $\mu = 0.3$ (d), $\mu = 0.6$ (f), Balevičius *et al.* 2008

Furthermore, in all cases of particle friction, the loosely packed granular structure occures in the vicinity of the outlet, whereas the densely packed material is located in the upper zone, enveloping the material whose porosity is intermediate between loose and dense states. It can see that the porosity of these structures increases with the increasing particle friction. For instance, in the case of $\mu = 0.6$, the porosity of the dense structure varies over the range of n = 0.34-0.37 and n = 0.39-0.42 at time

t = 0.4 s and t = 0.6 s, respectively, while, in the case of $\mu = 0$, the porosity decreases (i.e, n = 0.30-0.33, n = 0.35-0.38, for t = 0.4 s and t = 0.6 s, respectively). The variation of porosity with time for frictionless particles is attributed to the formation of structures of local heterogeneity producing a certain effect of friction and, in turn, some portion of material dilation can also be observed. When the number of particles tends to infinity, the frictionless granular material should behave similarly to fluid. The porosity equal to n = 0.4 corresponds to the so-called random loose packing of granular material (German 1989).

Time-dependent evolution of the wall stresses during the discharge is shown inFigure 2. 25.



Figure 2. 25. Time evolution of normal and shear stresses acting on the right wall during discharge for various friction coefficients: a) $\mu = 0$, b) $\mu = 0.3$, c) $\mu = 0.6$, Balevičius *et al.* 2008

As shown in Figure 2. 25, normal and shear wall stresses captured at 0.2 s from the beginning of the discharge process are significantly lower than those established at the end of the filling process. Transition from the active stress state to passive develops with time, in most cases, shortly after commencement of the orifice opening. Thus, to capture the pick of over-pressure during discharge the plots vs. time is feasible. As in the case of qualitative predictions for the flat-bottomed hopper, in the wedge-shaped hopper analysis only demonstrated the pressure distribution vs. material elevation simply selecting the time instant 0.2, 0.4 s (the time instant, when the overpressure actually takes place, is not considered) in accord with the material composition within the hopper shown in Figure 2. 23 and Figure 2. 24. The decrease in discharge pressure (Figure 2. 25 a, c) at the demonstrated time instants is related with reduction of material mass within the hopper due to large orifice. Decrease in pressure due to mass reduction can be seen in Figure 2. 25 (a) plotted for the frictionless granular material. However, in Figure 2. 25 b, at material height 0.5 m the discharge pressure is higher then that after filling clearly indicating the propagation of the passive stress state toward the upper material surface. Above elevation of 0.5 m the active stress state is still left. Thus, the drop in wall stress is rather high because the orifice of a significantly large size is used in present analysis.

Within 0.5 m elevation, a zone of the enlarged particle contact forces is formed in the granular material and adjacent to the wall, giving rise to the formation of unstable arches which occur and vanish during the discharge process (Figure 2. 25, b). For the particles with $\mu = 0.6$ this situation is more localized and less illustrative, and overpressure is not captured at this time instant.

Let us consider the distribution of stresses within granular material during hopper discharge. Stress distribution within granular material was computed by using Eq. (2.32). An illustration of typical stress behavior is presented inFigure 2. 26.



Figure 2. 26. Illustration of stresses (measured in Pa) during discharge, for $\mu = 0.3$: a) σ_z at t = 0.2s, b) σ_z at t = 0.4s; c) trajectories of major stress σ_1 at t = 0.4s, d) τ_{yz} at t = 0.4s, Balevičius *et al.* 2008

Time evolution of stress components depicted in Figure 2. 26 (a, b) clearly illustrates gradual dilation of granular material during discharge. In particular, Figure 2. 26 (a) illustrates a transient state, indicating that the dilatancy wave occupies almost the whole material leading to the stress reduction at time t = 0.2s, while, later, the material becomes denser resulting in the increased stress at time t = 0.4s (Figure 2. 26, d). For instance, the vertical stress at the central axis of the hopper at t = 0.2 s is by about 5 times lower than that arising at time instant t = 0.4 s. During the process of filling the material exhibits compaction inducing maximal stress at the bottom, while during discharge the peak of stress travels towards the upper surface, whereas the stress falls to zero at the orifice. The increase of vertical stress from the center towards the walls also indicates the horizontal transfer of the

stress to the walls due to friction. It is typical that the transformation of stress fields from the convex (after filling) to the concave shape (during discharge) can be observed.

The character of shear stress distribution can be discussed briefly (Figure 2. 26, d). From the classical continuum model it follows that the shear stress τ_{yz} must vanish

along the vertical symmetry line and change, when passing from the right to the left side of the hopper.

Figure 2. 26, (d) shows good agreement with the assumptions of the continuum model. In particular, negative shear stress at the left-hand side wall and positive shear stress at the right-hand wall is found. In addition, the shear stress vanishes at the center of the hopper (with a small shift of stress values to the left side) and grows up away from the center due to wall friction. Microscopically, these results could be explained as follows: in the center of the hopper most of the particles flow in the absence of the rotational motion and, hence, the shear stress, accompanying the flow in this region, vanishes. At the wall, the particles slide and rotate due to the action of wall friction forces, and this results in the increased shear stress to occur in the material. Moreover, the symmetry between shear stresses τ_{yz} and τ_{zy} was also observed.

The trajectories of the principal stresses occurring in discharge are plotted in Figure 2. 26, c. It was established that the transition from the state of active to passive stresses was accompanied by the change of the direction of principal stress σ_1 from vertical direction (Figure II. 21.d) observed at the end of filling to horizontal direction during discharge (Figure 2. 26, c). This is consistent with continuum-based indication (Drescher 1991).

Finally, the discharge process relying on the material outflow control by receiving equipment was analyzed. The outflow control was modeled by imposing the kinematical boundary condition on the bottom of the hopper, i.e. the bottom was subjected to vertical motion by imposing the initial velocity v_{bz} . Thus, the emptying process was controlled by imposing different initial velocities, while the small displacement increment was equal to one-half of maximal particle radius.



Figure 2. 27. The influence of initial velocity of the bottom on the wall pressure $(\mu=0.3)$: a) left, b) right, Balevičius *et al.* 2008

The graph depicted inFigure 2. 27, (a) demonstrates the influence of the initial velocity induced by the motion of the bottom on wall stresses. It can see that the increase of the bottom velocity from $v_{bz} = 0.0008$ m/s, representing quasi static flow, up to $v_{bz} = 0.36$ m/s (almost free gravitational flow) results in the diminishing of the wall normal and shear stresses. This fact is in accord with macroscopic prediction given by Drescher 1991; Mróz and Szymański 1971, where the stress due to inertial flow is lower than that obtained in quasi static discharge because the inertial forces oppose the gravitational forces. For comparison, normal and shear stresses of the wall induced by free gravitational fall (at t = 0.03 s) in the vicinity of the orifice are significantly lower than those observed in the case of the controlled discharge.

2.2.3.4.Concluding remarks

The three-dimensional simulation of the friction effect on the granular material flow was performed by applying the discrete-particle model for filling and unsteady/steady discharge in a wedge-shaped hopper with rough walls. The model was based on particle contact mechanics involving Hooke's law of elastic interaction, static and dynamic friction as well as non-conservative viscous damping forces. The results obtained can summarize as follows:

 For frictionless as well as for frictional material, the computationally obtained wall stresses are in good agreement with the wall pressure determined by using the differential slice approach. However, the differences between these stresses near the bottom have been found for the case of μ =0.6. Too small values of the inter-particle contact tangential stiffness occurring with the increasing particle friction coefficient could cause this behavior.

- The obtained time evolution of the bulk porosity during discharge is clearly related with time variation of particle contact forces within the granular material as well as the transmission of these forces to the hopper walls causing their pressure. In particular, it is demonstrated that the increased porosity wave propagates towards the material top surface, causing the initial decrease of particle contact forces and, therefore, the decrease of wall stresses. The material dilation observed for frictionless particles can be attributed to the local heterogeneity of the particles.
- Convergence of the system's total kinetic energy to zero indicates the end of the filling process and characterizes a quasi-static state of material. It is demonstrated, however, that frictional properties result in the occurrence of particle velocity fields of different nature at the quasi-static state. For frictional materials, the vertex-like patterns prevail. On the contrary, the frictionless granular material is characterized by the radial nature of particle velocity patterns. In discharge, the mass flow patterns and the radial nature of particle velocity vectors can be observed.

DEM simulations and comparison with continuum-based analysis allows us a better understanding of granular flow and friction effects in three-dimensional wedgeshaped hoppers.

2.2.4. A comparative analysis on granular material flowthrough a *space-wedged*, *plane-wedged* and *flat-bottomed* hopper

2.2.4.1. Mathematical model. Basic assumptions

Three differently shaped hoppers are investigated, while the geometry of them is defined in the same manner (Figure 2. 28). In particular, adifferent shape is described by inclination angles of the generetrix to the horizontal plane, θ_x and θ_y , respectively. The *space-wedged* hopper is specified by acute angles having values $\theta_x = 68^\circ$ and $\theta_y = 62^\circ$, while values $\theta_x = 68^\circ$ and $\theta_y = 90^\circ$ correspond to the *plane-wedged* hopper. The *flat-bottomed* hopper is stated by assuming the right angles to

be $\theta_x = 90^\circ$ and $\theta_y = 90^\circ$. Variable dimension of the bottom L_b depends on the hopper shape, however, dimensions of the outlet *D* and *B* are held constant, for all hoppers, for the sake of comparability. The hopper walls (including the bottom) are assumed to be rigid and are considered as the fixed boundaries with friction.

The specified composition of granular material is the same, as defined in Section 2.2, and is represented by an assembly of N = 1980 particles. Total mass M of the material is fixed and is equal to M = 143.7 kg. The data of the visco-elastic particle were given in Table 45. Inter-particle and particle-wall friction coefficients correspond to the case of fully rough walls, and values of $\mu = 0 \div 0.6$ are simply assumed for modeling purposes. The data of the visco-elastic particle were given in Table 45. Inter-particle-wall friction coefficient corresponds to the case of fully rough walls, and values of $\mu = 0 \div 0.6$ are simply assumed for modeling purposes. The data of the visco-elastic particle were given in Table 45. Inter-particle and particle-wall friction coefficient corresponds to the case of fully rough walls, and values of $\mu = 0 \div 0.6$ are simply assumed for modeling purposes. The walls are modelled by the finite planes. In the case of sliding regime, the contact tangential force is modelled by Coulomb friction coefficient is also introduced to be $\mu_R = 0.002$ and 0.01. A linear spring model based on Hooke's law is used for the normal contact. The mathematical model was described in Section 2.1.



Figure 2. 28. The basic geometry for description of the hopper of different shapes, Balevičius *et al.* 2011

The characteristic dimension of the outlet *D* is assumed to be related to the maximal diameter *d* of the particle as D = 8.6d. The thickness of the hopper at the bottom is assumed to be B = 4.3d. The dimension of the top hopper edge is L = 3.3D, while the

overall height of the hopper is H = 2.88D. Assuming that d = 0.06 m, the main geometrical parameters of the hoppers are defined as: B = 0.3 m, $L = 1.6 \div 2$ m and H = 1.7 m.

The filling process is simulated by compacting the particles *en masse*, while discharge is modelled by instantly opening the orifice and allowing for free falling of the particles. Series of independent DEM simulations of the filling and discharge in three differently shaped hoppers were performed with different values of the friction coefficient but with the same above described composition of the granular material. Snapshots on the filling and discharge processes for differently shaped hoppers are summarized inFigure 2. 29. The colour-bar depicted in these figures shows the contact forces acting on the particles within the granular material.



a)

d)



Figure 2. 29. Illustration of the discharge flow at various time instants ($\mu = 0.3$, $\mu_R = 0.3$): a, d) plane-wedged hopper; b, e) space-wedged hopper; c, f) flat-bottomed hopper; a-c) the end of filling; d-f) discharge process at t = 0.4 s. Color-bar indicates the particle contact forces measured in newtons, Balevičius *et al.* 2011.

Even a visual examination of flow patterns allows identifying the important features of the discharge flow. Generally, for the case of fully rough wall, which immobilizes particle slipping downwards adjacent to the wall, the top surface of the material during the discharge transforms from a convex to a concave shape. This is quite illustratively exhibited in the case of *flat-bottomed* hopper (Figure 2. 29, c, f). In particular, the depression zone above the orifice occurs at the beginning of the

emptying process. Later, this depression deepens with progressing of the emptying. Its sides become more and more steeper, and when the slope of these sides reaches the angle of repose some of the particles cascade down to the central part of the material which moves faster. The nature of granular flow in the flat-bottomed hopper contains characteristic features of funnel flow.

The character of the discharge flow in converging, i.e. in *plane-wedged* and *space-wedged* hoppers is different. The formation of the depression zone at the top surface starts only when the granular material overpasses some height of the hopper. This zone quite evidently expresses the final stage of the discharge.

Decompression of granular material in the middle section of the hopper indicates significant reduction of the magnitudes of particle contact forces in the discharge time period (Figure 2. 29 d-f). This feature clearly illustrates presence of the material dilation phenomena. It takes the place due to inter-particle friction which allows for material shearing with increasing in the porosity and, in turn, reducing in the particles contact forces.

2.2.4.2. Computational results

A comparative investigation on the main macroscopic parameters to understand how they affect the granular flow in terms of different shapes of the hopper is an important issue in development of the prediction approaches. In a framework of current investigation, computational analysis comprises particle velocity patterns, discharge flow parameters, statistical processing of particle accelerations.

Let us consider the discharge flow patterns in terms of the discharged mass. A dimensionless variable, $0 \le w_f \le 1$, representing the discharged mass fraction is computed as the ratio of the discharged mass, M_d to the total mass, M. A discharged mass fraction rate, i.e., mass fraction flux, is obtained as a time derivative of the discharged mass fraction, $\frac{dw_f(t)}{dt}$.

Variations of the above defined dynamic discharge flow characteristics for hoppers of different shape and different inter-particle friction coefficients, but zero rolling friction, are presented inFigure II. 30. The graphs depicted clearly indicate influence of the hopper shape and inter-particle friction. It can also state (Figure II. 30 d-f) that the highest discharged mass fraction rate occurs in the plane-wedged hopper, while

in the space-wedged and the flat-bottomed hoppers discharge process runs in time relatively slowly.



243



Figure II. 30. Illustration of the discharge flow parameters in different hoppers for various inter-particle frictions: a-c) time variations of the discharged mass fraction, d-f) time variations of the discharged mass fraction rate, g-i) variations of the discharged mass fraction rate against the material height. Parameters on axes dw_f/dt and *H* are measured in s⁻¹ and m, respectively, Balevičius *et al.* 2011.

Plane-wedged hopper discharges faster than the space-wedged one, since, in the space-wedged hopper, the bulk flow exhibits *spatial retardation* due to an ability to generate more contacts with each other and dissipate the kinetic energy. For the plane-wedged hopper, a *plane flow* occurs only.

To discuss this in detail, let us analyze the polar plot of the particle horizontal velocities v_x and v_y developed at t = 1s, in the plane-wedged and space-wedged hoppers during discharge. To this end, the horizontal velocities of the particles were plotted on a circular grid as the arrows emanated from the origin (Figure II. 31).

As can be quantified by the polar plot (Figure II. 31), the horizontal velocities v_x and v_y have almost isotropic distribution during discharge, for the space-wedged hopper. They maximal magnitude varies over 0.5-0.6 m/s. In the case of plane-wedged hopper, an anisotropic velocity distribution with domination of the component v_y is clearly observed. This component induces the particles movement toward the centre of the hopper with a twice higher velocity in comparison with the space-wedged hopper. Hence, for the space-wedged hopper an isotropic distribution of velocities leads to the ability of particles to get more contacts resulting in the space-retarded motion which reduces a vertical velocity produced by the gravity acceleration. Due to a space-retarded particles motion the space-wedged hopper discharges more slowly.



Figure II. 31 Polar plot of particle velocities vx and vy on a circular grid, for the planewedged (red color) and space-wedged (black color) hoppers ($\mu = 0.6$, $\mu_R = 0$), Balevičius *et al.* 2011.

Generally, the discharge flow in the both space-wedged and flat bottomed hoppers during the time interval up to 1 s behaves, in fact, quite similarly (Figure II. 30). At the beginning of discharge the nonlinear variation between the discharged mass fraction with time is detected. This is due to formation of dilation wave which forms near the bottom and quickly spread over the whole material. Speed of propagation of this wave is dependent the inter-particle contact network and material damping and friction. It can note, that the flat-bottomed hopper cannot be completely discharged (Figure II. 30, b-c). Obviously, sequentially examining the flow rates we can see that increasing of the particle friction compared to the frictionless material induces diminishing of the discharged mass fraction rate. Generally, the influence of interparticle friction coefficient, ranging from μ =0.3 to 0.6, is a quite mild and is invariant of the hopper shape, complying with a correction factor *C* used in theoretical prediction for the discharged mass rate. As pointed out by Nedderman (1992), values of *C* as large as 0.64 have been reported for exceptionally smooth particles, while for frictional ones usually takes a value close to 0.58. It should note that sometimes an artificially established correction factor *C* serves as a remedy to fit the experimental values of the discharged mass rate with an experiment instead of new theoretical developments.

Important issue in continuum mechanics is the detection of steady state conditions. By generalization numerous empirical observations on the frictional granular material the main geometrical conditions defining the constant discharged mass rate have been established by Nedderman (1992): a) the rate is independent of material height *H*, provided H > 2D; b) the rate is independent of the orifice diameter, provided L > 2.5D, where *L* is shown in Figure 2. 28, as the width of the upper edge of the hopper.

Hence, the above statements provide that the particles theoretically accelerate freely and the main parameters affecting the flow rate are the bulk density, the orifice diameter and the inter-particle frictions (irrespective to time-dependent analysis). For consideration of the frictionless materials, the inviscid fluid model defining the discharged mass rate of the fluid being proportional to \sqrt{H} may be used for the sake of comparison.

By considering a variable material height in the space-wedged and flat bottomed hoppers (Figure 2. 29), it is easy to persuade, the material height does not match the above geometric condition (a). Let us discuss the tendencies of the discharged mass fraction rate variation against the material height (Figure II. 30 g-i).

Thus, as expected, the discharged mass fraction rate of the frictionless particles (Figure II. 30 g) is similar to the above mentioned behavior of the fluids and seems to be proportional on \sqrt{H} , for geometrical configurations of the hoppers considered. For frictional particles, the discharged fraction rate should be theoretically independent on the quantity of material, typified by height, *H*. This indication is fulfilled for the plane wedged hopper very well within almost entire period of

emptying. It means that, the discharged mass fraction rate could be effectively approximated by the straight line, for 0.2m < H < 1.1m. However, for the case of the space and the plane wedged hopper discharged mass fraction rate grows up from the beginning of the discharge until $0.2 \div 0.4$ s and just at this time instant the rate remains constant. Indeed, in the case of flat bottomed hopper, the indication of the invariant rate with respect to the quantity of material is generally not valid due to the sufficiently low initial material height.

The above investigation discoveres that the most irregular random flow character occurs for the highest inter-particle friction, $\mu = 0.6$. In theoretical approaches, which are mainly devoted to flat-bottomed hoppers, the main assumption on the free acceleration of the particles near the orifice is employed. This assumption is sufficiently unclear for hoppers having the converging shape.

In order to verify the assumption concerning the state when the particles near bottom can accelerate due to gravity, the statistical analysis is employed (especially for converging shape of hopper). The discharged material is divided into separate layers, while three lowest layers defined by vertical coordinate intervals $z = \{0, 0.2\}$, $z = \{0.2, 0.4\}$ and $z = \{0.4, 0.6\}$ are considered. Each of the layers is characterized by relative frequency of the vertical acceleration a_z obtained by processing the values at various time instants. In this case, the relative frequency represents an estimate of the probability, indicating the proportion of cases that fall into each of several intervalsof vertical accelerations a_z within the total number of attempts.

The characteristic simulation results are illustrated in Figure 2. 32, where variations of the relative frequancies for the acceleration a_z occurencies obtained for the planewedge hopper at time instants t = 0.4 s is presented.



Figure 2. 32. The relative frequencies for a vertical acceleration component of different layers in plane-wedged hopper, Balevičius*et al.* 2011

As it can be seen in Figure 2. 32, for $z=\{0, 0.2\}$, the peak of relative frequencies of vertical acceleration is obtained as close as the assumed range of acceleration due to gravity ($\{-10, -9.65\}$ m/s²). This indicates that most of the particles near the bottom accelerate freely due to gravity. Meanwhile, a significantly lower pick is obtained in the zones $z=\{0.2, 0.4\}$ and $z=\{0.4, 0.6\}$ where particles motion is sufficiently retarded due their acceleration/deceleration in the inter-particle contact collisions. Acceleration/deceleration of the particles may be attributed to the formation of series of linked stress arches (in our case at $z=\{0.2, 0.4\}$ and $z=\{0.4, 0.6\}$ zones) where above these arches the particles are packed together by retarding the flow and allowing to dominate gravitational fall at the vicinity of the bottom. For flat bottomed hopper, the linked arches developed above the orifice were simply detected visually by plotting inter-particle contact forces web (Figure 2. 11). The experimental demonstrations of such arching and forces networking is presented by Poliquen and Gutfraind (1996).

Time variations of vertical component of the average outflow velocity v_z in hoppersfor different values of friction coefficient $\mu = 0.3$ and $\mu = 0.6$ are depicted in Figure II. 33. The average outflow velocity was simply determined as the mean velocity of the particles located at *D* distance below the orifice. As it can be seen in Figure II. 33, the fastest flow generates in the plane-wedged hopper. The spacewedged hopper, in comparison to the plane-wedged one, is characterized by lower

velocities and the longer discharge time. Increase of friction indicates a mild reduction in the outflow velocity magnitudes. Different durations of the discharge, i.e. residence time, are also clearly observed, because the higher particle velocity values result into shorter discharge durations.

This parameter may additionally relate with a steady/unsteady state condition. Steady or unsteady flow character may specify considering time variations of this velocity for different discharge flows. The graph (Figure II. 33 a) not only proves presence of fluctuations but also exhibits different flow character between differently shaped hoppers. Fluctuations in the outflow velocity may be partially caused by the arch formation at the location of by about 2D above the orifice (Figure 2. 11). A steady flow clearly prevails in the space-wedged hopper almost within the entire period of the emptying, where the velocities remain constant versus time. The unsteady inertial flow takes place during the entire period of the emptying in flat bottomed hopper. The similar nature of the flow is also detected in the plane-wedged hopper containing, however, fluctuations.



Figure II. 33 The time variations of the vertical component of the average outflow velocity (measured in m/s) in different hoppers for different friction coefficients: a) $\mu = 0.3$; b) $\mu = 0.6$, Balevičius *et al.* 2011.

The effect of rolling friction on behavior of the granular material flow during the discharge process can demonstrate by considering the total energy of the system. In the experimental tests conducted for the spherical balls (Ketterhagen *et al.* 2010), values of the rolling friction coefficient have been found ranging mostly from 0.002

up to by about 0.013, depending on the material used. In the current investigation, three limiting values of $\mu_R = 0$, 0.002 and 0.01 were roughly selected to evaluate the effect of rolling friction on bulk flow. Meanwhile, the total kinetic energy, presented as a sum of the translational and rotational kinetic energies of individual particles, is considered as a main indicator. The evolution of total kinetic energy during the discharge process for the particles inside the hopper is presented in Figure 2. 34, for the plane and for the space-wedged hoppers.

In Figure 2. 34, the depicted graphs indicate the increase in total kinetic energy for the case of $\mu_R = 0$, for both hoppers. This increase is essentially produced by the rotational energy, since the particles without rolling friction have a higher capability to rotate during discharge. This effect dominates at the first 0.5 s of the discharge process, when an increasing quantity of material within the hopper is able to induce the bulk flow. Later, when amount of the particles inside the hopper decreases (roughly up to 50 %, cf., Figure 2. 29, b), the motion of individual grains can contribute even to a slight increase in the total kinetic energy for model possessing the rolling friction. Notably, the differences between the total kinetic energy evolution are sufficiently small, for the models with $\mu_R = 0.002$ and $\mu_R = 0.01$.

Thus, the selected interval of $\mu_R \in \{0.002, 0.01\}$ is not expected to take a large affect on bulk flow characteristics, and rather, the other material parameters, such as the sliding friction, have a more significant effect during the discharge process. This also indirectly confirms the default value of $\mu_R = 0.01$ used by the commercial DEM software (EDEMTM, DEM Solutions, Edinburgh, Scotland). However, the presence of rolling friction is expected to be a required and reasonable attribute to reproduce the experimental discharge behavior of granular material for the elongated irregularly shaped particles (Markauskas and Kačianauskas 2011).



Figure 2. 34 Time histories of the system kinetic energy during discharge from the plane (a) and space-wedged (b) hoppers for various rolling friction coefficients $\mu_R = 0, 0.002, 0.01$ ($\mu = 0.3$), Balevičius *et al.* 2011.

2.2.4.3 Concluding remarks

The performed mathematical of filling and discharge processes in plane-wedged, space-wedged and flat bottomed hoppersillustrated the potential of the DEM to understand and reproduce the complex flow of granular material. The obtained observations could be usefull in revising and developing the continuum models, esspecially for the case of a space-wedged hopper.

In particular, a space-wedged hopper, in comparison to the plane-wedged one, is characterized by the lower outflow velocities and the longer discharge time. The plane-wedged hopper discharges faster than the space-wedged one due to the plane flow, while, the space-wedged geometry produces a space-retarded flow, where the particles have more abilities to dissipate kinetic energy by the contacts. In particular, an isotropic distribution of velocities for the space-wedged hopper leads to the ability of particles to get more contacts resulting in the reduced vertical velocity due to the gravity acceleration. For the plane-wedged hopper, an anisotropic velocity distribution with domination of the vertical velocity component was clearly observed. This component induces particle movements toward the centre of the hopper with almost twice higher velocity maginitude in comparison with the spacewedged hopper. Despite a small number of particles used the obtained results are quite representative and observations comparable with the continuum-based indications. The introduced rolling friction suppresses a local spin of the particles decreasing their rotational abilities and rotational kinetic energy; however, the other parameters, such as, sliding friction, hopper shape have a more significant effect on the material bulk flow patterns in the case of values of the rolling friction coefficient considered($\mu_R \in \{0.002, 0.01\}$).

2.3. Quantitavive predictions of granular material flow in a bin: a comparison of the computational results to the experimental data

2.3.1. Introduction

The above performed DEM simulations were devoted to qualitatively capture the mainmicro-macro phenomena occurring during the filling and discharge processes in different hopper shape. This Chapter shows the application of the above presented mathematical model in prediction an experimentally measured wall stress distribution and the outflow rate throughout the orifice in a 3D flat-bottomed bin. A granular aggregate of nearly round particles represented by 20,400 pea grains of $7.2\div7.8$ mm in diameter is considered. In general, this investigation aims to quantitatively predict the flow parameters related to the careful identification of the material parameters. The results presented here are based on investigation published in Balevičius *et al.*2011b.

2.3.2. Experimental investigation

2.3.2.1. Setup and measurements

The experimental setup comprised the flat bottom, a rectangular test bin made of Plexiglas and an upper, rectangular bin with a pyramid-shaped hopper fabricated from cardboard that was used for filling the test bin. The bin had the following inward dimensions: height of 800 mm, width of 252 mm, and thickness of 108 mm. These dimensions for the pyramid-shaped hopper were as follows: height of 385 mm, width of 390 mm, and thickness of 150 mm. The widths of the outlet were
42 mm for the bin and 48 mm for the container. The dimensions of the outlets were selected to reduce the discharge time and, thus, to allow the time of the computer simulation to be reduced, because the DEM analysis is highly time-consuming. All dimensions of the experimental model are presented inFigure 2. 35.



Figure 2. 35. Experimental setup (dimensions are in mm)

Wall pressures were measured at two locations, one at 55 mm above the bottom on the leftwall and the other at the height of 165 mm on the right wall. There were two 45-mm diameter tensometric sensors (of the type CL17) made of soft aluminium alloy and representing uniaxial strain gauge measurements. The strain gauges were connected to a data-measuring system consisting of the AD converter card ADLINK 9112. This system was linked to a computer. Measurements were controlled by a data acquisition program, which recorded and analysed the data in real time. The registration speed was 1000 readings per second. To calibrate the strain readings (mV), a weight standard was put on the sensors. Recently, the main pressure cell calibration methods have been comprehensibly investigated by Ramirez *et al.*(2010).

The equipment (a weighing-machine sensor), controlling the outflow mass of the material, was also installed.

Granular material consisting of the pea grains was tested. These grains were simply poured into the pyramidal hopper. The measurements of the wall pressure were taken when the outlet of the upper container was opened and continued prior to opening the outlet of the test bin, i.e., under the quasi-static conditions, as well as during discharge, when the material flowed throughout the bin outlet. Wall pressure was computed via the voltage-mass conversion.

The measurements were repeated to find the average values of the data. The variation in the measured wall pressures for Sensors 1 and 2 is plotted inFigure II. 36.



Figure II. 36. Measured and smoothed data of wall pressures from Sensors 1 and 2 vs. time.

As wecan see in Figure II. 36 the measured data of wall pressures are usually of a noisy character. The noise (blue curves) is prevalent at the initial time instants during the filling of the material. This is due to the dynamic effect caused by the impact of individual particles against the sensor. However, after a certain period of filling, the continuum effect takes place, and the response of the sensor to the actions of the discrete particles is averaged due to the contribution of other particles. Therefore, the noise is greatly reduced. An important increase in the wall pressure is observed for both sensors after an instantaneous period, when the outlet was opened. This state is well known and marked by the fact that as soon as the material starts to flow, it can no longer support by the bottom of the bin; the material weight is transmitted towards the walls via the friction forces.

To reduce the noise of experiment and to avoid missing information on the original functions, the smoothing process should be performed. To this end, the Savitzky-Golay (1964) smoothing method was implemented as a generalised moving average polynomial filter. This approach effectively preserved the narrow peak heights and widths, particularly, for the discharge pressure. The smoothed curves are plotted in Figure II. 36. The smoothed experimental curves will further be used for the comparative analysis.

The measured data on the outflow mass of the material by keeping the previous style is plotted in Figure 2. 37. As it is seen in these graphs, a noisy character of the data dominated at the initial time instants during the material discharge process. This was due to the dynamical effect caused by the impact of individual particles on the weighing-machine sensor. As in the wall pressure measurements, this effect vanishes with time for the increasing outflow mass of the material.



Figure 2. 37 The measured and smoothed data of the outflow mass vs time.

2.3.2.2. Material properties

To apply the presented mathematical model, a number of physical properties of the granular material should be established. Physical characteristics of the pea grains, such as particle diameter, particle density and moisture content, were measured in the laboratory. Thus, the pea grains of a total mass of 5.87 kg had diameters of 7.2–7.8 mm and an average particle density of 1290 kg/m³ (moisture content of 9%). The particle density was similar to that reported by Yalçin *et al.* (2007).

Micro- and macro-mechanical properties of the pea grains were determined experimentally in the laboratory of the Institute of Agrophysics of the Polish Academy of Sciences in Lublin and at the Bialystok Technical University. The experimental technique has been described by Horabik and Molenda (2002). These characteristics are summarised inTable 2.46, while the elastic modulus and Poisson's coefficient of the wall made of Plexiglas were equal to 2630 MPa and 0.35, respectively.

Parameters	Quantity	Explications and references
	(mean \pm st.dev.)	
Microscopic scale		
Particle elasticity modulus, MPa	236.09 ± 40.89	Measured by compressing the grain between two plates according to Mohsenin (1978) test.
Restitution coefficient (particle - wall)	0.56 ± 0.12	Determined by the drop/rebound of the grain on the plexi plate.
Rolling friction coefficient (grain-wall)	0.0167 ± 0,0011	Measured experimentally by rolling the grain from the inclined Plexiglass substrate according Ketterhagen et al. (2010).
Friction coefficient (particle - particle)	0.29 ± 0.09	Determined experimentally by Łukaszuk et al. (2009).
Macroscopic scale		
Bulk elasticity modulus, MPa Poisson's ratio	4.06 ± 0.16 0.20 ± 0.01	Measured via uniaxial compression test (maximal normal pressure – 100 kPa, tester diameter 210 mm) on the basis of the descending branch of a linear dependency of vertical stress and strain occurring at the commencing of the unloading process (Sawicki and Świdziński 1995).
Internal friction angle, deg	17.02 ± 1.87	Triaxial test, present paper.
Friction coefficient (particle - wall)	0.199 ± 0.04	Determined experimentally.
Bulk density, kg⋅m ⁻³	810 ± 3	Determined experimentally in Horabik and Molenda (2002) in accordance with Polish norm PN- 73/R-74007.

 Table 2.46 Experimental data on the particle material

The prediction of the silo wall pressure by the classical continuum approach is generally based on Mohr-Coulomb's yield criterion, which requires the data on granular material shearing. A triaxial test is the most accurate way to provide the shear strength of granular material in terms of the cohesion *c* and the internal friction angle φ . To this end, four specimens consisting of pea grains were tested in the triaxial apparatus. The triaxial test setup is depicted in Figure 2. 38 (a).





a)

b)

Figure 2. 38.Photographs of the triaxial test equipment and the specimen in the assembled conditions (a), and at the end of the test with a bulge-type failure condition of the specimen (b).

In the triaxial test, a cylindrical pea grains sample placed in a plastic cell, with the sample being enclosed in a rubber membrane. The membrane connected to circular plates at the top and the bottom of the sample, with O-ring ensuring a water tight connection. The cell filled with water, and the water pressure controlled by a pressure unit. Since the sample completely surrounded by water, at its cylindrical surface and at the top, a pressure equal to the cell pressure is generated in the sample. In addition to the lateral (and vertical) loading by the cell pressure, the sample also loaded by a vertical force, by means of a steel rod that passes through the top cap of the cell (Figure 2. 38, a). In the second stage of the test, the rod

pushed down, at a constant rate, meaning that the vertical deformation rate is held constant, and that the force on the sample increases gradually. The vertical movement of the top of the sample was measured by a mechanical measuring device, while the force gauged using a compression ring (Figure 2. 38, a). The axial force has been gradually increased up to the failure of the specimen, and Figure 2. 38, (b) shows a bulge-type failure condition of the specimen that is usually prevalent for a loosely packed granular material. A further test procedure details is discussed in code GOST 12248-96 or BS 1377-1990, while an excellent presenting for the determination of the shear strength from the triaxial test may be found (Day 2006).

Particularly, the specimens with an initial height of 11.84 ± 0.12 cm, a diameter of 6.23 ± 0.043 cm, and a mass of 310.9 ± 3 g were tested. The initial porosity of the prepared specimens varied from 0.32 to 0.36, similar to the porosity developed within the silo model. The minor principal stresses equal to $\sigma_3 = 20$ kPa and $\sigma_3 = 40$ kPa were induced on the specimen by the water pressure, while axial compression was applied at a uniform rate of 11.8 mm/h. Because the load was measured by using the compression ring, the obtained displacement values were converted into the axial load.



Figure 2. 39. Force-strain paths from triaxial test (a) and Mohr-Coulomb's failure envelope (b)

In Figure 2. 39 (a), the graphs of the axial strain ε vs. force *F*, generated during the tests, are shown. A failure force, shearing the specimen, was detected to rely on these paths, while this force per unit area A_c was used to find the deviatoric pressure ($\sigma_1 - \sigma_3$).

A force-strain path, which is typical for loosely packed material, can be observed in Figure 2. 39 (a) for $\sigma_3 = 20$ kPa. As we can see, the sample consolidated for the whole loading range, while the peak of the shear force (strength) cannot be clearly observed. Hence, the failure of the specimen should be based on the maximum value of the force equal to 102 N.In contrast, for $\sigma_3 = 40$ kPa, the failure mechanism consists of *an incipient* slip resulting in the disturbed consolidation path at the axial strain, varying from 0.025 to 0.05, where the incipient failure evidently occurs at a constant force equal to F = 155 N. In the sequel, the deformation and secondary slip of the material develops.

The pea grains have been supposed to be dry, so that there is no pore pressure, and the major principal stress σ_1 is equal to the cell pressure plus the load *F* divided by the area A_c , $\sigma_1 = \sigma_3 + F/A_c$ (where $A_c = A_0/(1 - \varepsilon)$) is the corrected area of the specimen (GOST 12248-96, BS 1377-1990), while A_0 is the initial area). The major stresses σ_1 at the specimen failure loads F = 102 N and F = 155 N were equal to 50.80 kPa and 87.33 kPa, respectively. By taking into account the above-defined failure loads, the failure envelope (a straight line) was resolved at the tangent to Mohr's circles and the cohesion (τ axis intercept) (Figure 2. 39 b). The Mohr-Coulomb failure envelope in terms of the internal friction angle φ and the cohesion *c* was estimated analytically, deriving the following formulae for the *A* and *B* Mohr circles:

$$\varphi = \operatorname{arctg}\left(\frac{R_B - R_A}{\sqrt{(C_B - C_A)^2 - (R_B - R_A)^2}}\right)$$
 (2.33)

$$c = \frac{R_A C_B - R_B C_A}{\sqrt{(C_B - C_A)^2 - (R_B - R_A)^2}}$$
(2.34)

where $R_A = (\sigma_{1A} - \sigma_{3A})/2$, $R_B = (\sigma_{1B} - \sigma_{3B})/2$ and $C_A = (\sigma_{1A} - \sigma_{3A})/2$ are radii and the centre locations, respectively, for A and B circles, while σ_{1A} , σ_{1B} and σ_{3A} , σ_{3B} are major and minor principal stress, respectively, for A and B specimens.

In summary, relying on the triaxial test data presented in Figure 2. 39 (a) and using II.33 and II.34, the shear strength parameters for the pea grains are $\varphi = 17.02 \pm 1.87^{\circ}$ and $c = 5.27 \pm 0.63$ kPa (Figure 2. 39 b). A direct shear test (tester diameter of 210 mm, vertical stress of 20 kPa, test procedure according to EN 1991-4 2004) was additionally performed in the laboratory of Institute of Agrophysics of the Polish Academy of Sciences in Lublin yielded $\varphi = 16.70 \pm 2.23^{\circ}$ and $c = 2.38 \pm 1.09$ kPa.

Thus, the values of the internal friction angle measured by the triaxial compression apparatus and those obtained by the direct shear test were in close proximity to each other. To be sure that the obtained internal friction angle was appropriate for the conditions of a low vertical stress level developed in a bin model, a repose angle of the pea grain pile poured onto a horizontal plexi surface was measured. In particular, the pea grains were accurately poured as a narrow jet in the ring. The ring diameter was selected to keep the same weight of the poured material in a heap as that used in the bin test. The repose angle of the pile was very close to the internal friction angle measured in the triaxial compression apparatus.

The obtained cohesion should be mainly attributed to the difficulties in identifying the actual sample properties due to non-uniform distribution of stress and strain per sample volume caused by the non-homogeneous composition of the sample and some shear stresses produced by insufficiently smooth loading plates. Recently, an attempt to eliminate these effects, aimed at protecting against a wrong increase in the measured shear strength, has been given by Amšiejus *et al.* 2009.

2.3.3. Computational investigations

2.3.3.1. The input data and assumptions

It is difficult to measure experimentally the required micro-mechanical properties of the grains. Hence, the following assumptions and the input data for the DEM simulation were adopted. These are as follows:

- 1. The radii of the particles were generated by using an uniform distribution, since the grains have mild polydispersity.
- 2. Viscous damping properties were assumed to be identical for both particleparticle and particle-wall contacts. This assumption is mainly introduced due to the experimental difficulties to measure the grain-grain restitution coefficient. In Ristow (1992); Ristow and Herrmann (1994); Balevičius*et al.* 2008 a variation of viscous damping parameters had a mild effect on the material outflow parameters and the values of the wall pressure developed after filling.
- 3. A viscous damping coefficient in the normal direction was found computationally resolving the task for the single particle rebounding from the wall. The selected value of damping coefficient equal to $\gamma_n = 8650 \text{ s}^{-1}$ computationally reproduces the experimentally measured restitution coefficient

(listed inTable 2.46). As a phenomenological constant for all grains, this coefficient is applied in the simulation. Moreover, the ratio between the viscous damping coefficients in the normal and tangential directions, $\gamma_n/\gamma_t = 10$ was additionally introduced on the present basis of knowledge. A more extensive discussion on this matter was given by Kruggel-Emden*et al.* (2007).

- 4. Due to not ideal sphericity of the pea grains, as well as the variability in roughness of their surface and possible irreversible deformation during the real grain contact, a maximal value of the particle friction coefficient, equal to $\mu = 0.4$ (see, Table 2.46), was decided to select in the present simulation.
- 5. The friction coefficient between the grain and wall (microscopic scale) was chosen to be the same as that for the bulk material and the wall (macroscopic scale). A small difference in these values was demonstrated (Masson and Martinez (2000); Grima and Wypych (2011a); Ketterhagen et al. (2009)).
- 6. Poisson's ratio measured experimentally for the bulk material was also assumed to be the same as that for the grains. This assumption was made because of great experimental difficulties encountered in measuring Poisson's ratio for a single particle.
- 7. The coefficient of rolling friction for the pea grains was selected to be same as for grain-wall contact and a value of 0.017 is adopted in the current simulation (Table 2.46). It should be noticed that a systematic understanding of rolling friction on a whole granular medium is still lacking in literature. Certain attempt to investigate this phenomenon experimentally was demonstrated by Vittorio De Blasio and Saeter (2009).
- 8. On the pea grain level the adhesive forces were not considered; although the presence of cohesion on the bulk level was observed during the traixial test.

Finally, the mean values of all the material parameters, listed in Table 2.46, are considered to be the input data for the computational simulation, matching the experimental conditions described above. An additional analysis accounting for the variation of these parameters was not conducted due to an extensive time required for computer simulation. DEM simulations were carried out with the time step equal to 10^{-6} s.

2.3.3.2. Presentation of computational analysis

According to the described experimental setup, a simulation was carried out in several stages. In particular, the filling consisted of the settling of the material in the bin from the upper container, while the discharge flow meant the flow of the material out of the bin, starting at the instant of the opening of the outlet.

The stage of filling the upper container was conducted *en masse*, while the particles settled on the bottom of the container, the orifice was kept closed until a quasi-static state occurred. The evolution of the filling stage and the detection of the quasi-static state were performed by controlling the total kinetic energy of the system. The 'zero' of the total kinetic energy was held as an indicator terminating the stage of the container filling and starting to fill the bin. The bin-filling process and, later, its discharge are performed in a similar way. The hopper filling process and later its discharge are performed analogously. Snapshots on filling of the bin are shown inFigure 2. 40.

As can be seen from (Figure 2. 40 (c), the computationally obtained composition of the flowing material is very similar to that generated in the experiment. A sufficiently good match was observed during the steady flow conditions. At early phase and at the end of the discharge process some difference in material compositions was discerned. During these phases the flow is greatly affected by the dynamics of individual grains, and this effect vanishes when flow becomes steady.



Figure 2. 40. Simulation of filling of the upper container (a), bin (b) and simulation and experimental snapshots (c), Balevičius *et al.* 2011

The particle contact forces as well as the distribution of the porosity fields obtained at the end of filling and during the discharge are depicted in Figure 2. 41.



Figure 2. 41. Illustration of the state of the material with inter-particle contact forces (expressed in N) and the porosity distribution within the granular material ($\mu = 0$): a-b) at the end of filling, c-d) at t = 0.2 s during discharge.

In general, the granular material is a discrete system composed of the particles, whose physical properties are not continuous with respect to position and time. Thus, an averaging procedure is required to obtain continuum-representative values. The averaging process was performed by dividing the bin into the representative spheres of sizes equal to 7-8 times the largest diameter of the particle. Fulfilling the condition of continuity was simply held by determining a sufficient amount of the particles for averaging by selecting the size of a representative volume. Finally, the computed volumetric data of the porosity were displayed on the spatial grid by implementing the cubic interpolation/extrapolation procedure. The implementation of this technique allowed us to estimate the unknown values of the porosity that lay between the probe's point in the representative spheres and to provide the smoothness of the results obtained.

A more sophisticated averaging approach based on a weighted time-space averaging method has been demonstrated by Zhu and Yu 2002. For the properly selected weighting function, it was ensured that the average properties also varied smoothly, while the contribution of different particles located near a probe point or the contribution of the time close to the time considered increased. It particularly meant that the size of the volume, in which the particle properties were averaged to obtain the continuum-representative equivalent, was not necessarily increased. In this way, the macroscopic properties, such as mass density, velocity, stress, and couple stress, were derived from the microscopic data of the discrete system Zhu and Yu 2005a,b. However, a theoretically based selection of the parameters in the weighting function is lacking and still open for investigation.

The plots in Figure 2. 41mainly indicate two different ways the particle force transmission developed within the granular material at the end of filling and during discharge and demonstrate the degree of the material compaction governed by these forces. In particular, the particles located near the orifice, where they were compressed by material weight before the outlet was opened, were practically unloaded at the outlet opening. The unloading of the particles was caused by the dilation of material inducing an increase in the bulk porosity near the orifice due to the shearing effect governed by the outlet opening. It can also be observed that some particles were subjected to much higher forces as compared to other grains. This effect may have been partially related to the connection of the particles into the local stressed arches developed within the granular material.

A porosity value of $n \approx 0.39-0.41$ (Figure 2. 41 a) prevalent in the filling process corresponds to the so-called random loose packing of granular material. Due to the material dilation, the porosity in the zone located above the orifice occupied about two widths of the outlet and increased during discharge to about 0.44. The alterations of the porosity near the orifice are important for defining the bulk material density for the theoretical outflow rate prediction.

In Figure 2. 42, the effect of rolling friction on the contact force distribution within the granular material is demonstrated.



Figure 2. 42 Distribution of particles contact forces within granular material: a) $\mu = 0$, b) $\mu_R = 0.017$

Here we observe from snapshots in Figure 2. 42, account for the rolling friction results in a different forces transmission within the ensiled granular material, in particular, at the lower part of the bin is occurred (cf, Figure 2. 42 (a) and (b)). The rolling friction produces an increase in the local heterogeneity of the particle contact forces and some particles are subjected by much higher forces in comparison with the case $\mu_R = 0$. This fact may partially relate to more abilities to develop the local stressed arches within material at the end of filling.

2.3.3.3. Results of the stress analysis

The stress patterns originated from the individual particle contact forces developed within the granular material have a major influence on the magnitude of the bin wall pressure. The prediction of the stress distribution is usually associated with the application of the method of characteristics or FEM. In general, the first approach requires only the additional application of a yield criterion resolving the force equilibrium, linking the unknown stresses, while the second method is more powerful, particularly if the analysis relies on the constitutive models that provide the stress-strain response and characterise the nature of the material flow. However, capturing the discrete nature of granular material by the continuum-based constitutive laws has not always been successful, while the solution of the problems is always associated with the difficulties arising in the non-linear FEM analysis. In contrast, the analytical models are restricted, predicting the wall pressure, provided that the stress distribution within the granular material is assumed a priori.

In using these approaches, the DEM method is more effective because it naturally allows us to model the discrete nature of granular material and to take into account the granular dynamics, while the effect of the material dilation does not need to be legitimated mathematically by the constitutive models. Here, Newton's equations II.1-2 replace the force and momentum equilibrium, as those are used in the continuum mechanics, while the constitutive model is replaced by the model describing particle contacts 2.3-7. Meanwhile, relying on the contact forces and their contact locations within an assembly of particles, the macroscopic mean stress tensor may compute by formula 2.32.

The implementation of equation 2.32 for the stress analysis involves the evaluation of the collisional contribution for the interaction forces between the particles and the interactions between the particles and the walls. In general, there is also the third term involving the kinetic contribution related to the transport of particles, Zhu and Yu 2002. However, for bin flows, the stress is mainly contributed by the collisions between the particles and between the particles and the walls, cf. Zhu and Yu 2005b. Thus, equation II.32 was used for the theoretical description of the stress developed within the granular material for filling and discharge states.

The experimental determination of σ_{ij} within the granular material is very complex, requiring non-invasive and precise contact force measurements. Actually, the existing experimental techniques cannot provide much information concerning the stress acting within the granular material during the bin flow. Rather, let us

consider stress distribution within the granular material computed. As in the case of determining the porosity fields, the whole material was also divided into representative spheres, and the particle microscopic quantities within these spheres were homogenised. Computational implementation of formula 2.32 into DEM analysis and the verification of the obtained results were provided by Balevičius and Markauskas (2007).

The obtained distributions of the normal stresses within the granular material are depicted inFigure 2. 43. Here, the illustration is restricted to the vertical, σ_{33} , and horizontal, σ_{22} , components of normal stresses.





Figure 2. 43 Normal stress distribution in granular material: a, c) at the end of filling; b, d) at t=0.2s during discharge. Here, horizontal, σ_{22} and vertical, σ_{33} stresses are given in Pa.

As follows from Figure 2. 43 (a) and (6c), the distribution of horizontal and vertical normal stress components had mainly a convex shape along the coordinate *y*, and their values were lower at the walls, compared to the central part of the bin. This is due to the fact that stresses at the central axis of the bin were principal, because there is zero shear stress here, σ_{32} (due to the symmetry), and it started growing up away from the centre due to the wall friction, reducing the stress σ_{33} . The magnitudes of the horizontal stresses were lower than the vertical stress because the material partially transmitted its own weight towards the wall and the bottom due to friction.

During discharge (Figure 2. 43 (b) and (6d)), the normal stresses fell to almost zero at the orifice due to the material dilation (cf. Figure 2. 41 d), increasing from the centre towards the walls, thereby indicating a typical transformation of the stress fields from the convex (after filling) to the concave shape (during discharge). Theoretically, the active stress state with convex stress distribution within the material is generated after the filling, while the passive stress state with the concave stress state can distinguish at 0.2 s, if the upper part of the bin is still in the active state with the passive regime propagating towards the upper boundary. As we can see in Figure 2. 43 (c), in the upper zone of the bin, there was still a convex stress distribution, while in the lower part of the bin, the passive stress regime started to develop. This

significantly affected the wall pressure, while the pressure obtained at the end of the filling process was lower than the pressure generated immediately after the outlet opening. This could also demonstrate experimentally (cf. Figure II. 36).

When the material is in a plastic limiting state, the Mohr stress circle touches the incipient yield locus, and the yield criterion can be written in the following way:

$$F(\sigma_1, \sigma_3) = \frac{\sigma_1 - \sigma_3}{\sigma_1 + \sigma_3} - \sin\varphi \le 0, \quad \text{for } \sigma_1 > \sigma_2 > \sigma_3 \quad (2.35)$$

By denoting $\sin \varphi^* = \frac{\sigma_1 - \sigma_3}{\sigma_1 + \sigma_3}$, we can write the yield criterion as

$$\sin\varphi^* - \sin\varphi \le 0 \tag{2.36}$$

Now, the internal friction angle ϕ^* can specify in terms of the principal stresses developed within the bin and may express as follows

$$\varphi^* = \arcsin\left(\frac{\sigma_1 - \sigma_3}{\sigma_1 + \sigma_3}\right) \tag{2.37}$$

The internal friction angle φ^* can be computed from the stresses developed within the bin and compared with the internal friction angle φ , governed by the material shear strength. In particular, following the yield criteria (2.35) and (2.36), when the obtained φ^* is equal (or very close, due to the errors) to the internal friction angle φ , determined via the triaxial test, then the material filled should be in the plastic state. Otherwise, $\varphi^* < \varphi$, and the stress state does not induce yielding.

For this purpose, the principal stresses σ_1 and σ_3 were computed as the eigenvalues of the stress tensor σ accounting for the normal and shear stresses developed within the granular material after filling. The distribution of normal stresses was shown in Figure 2. 43 (a) and (6c)). The distribution of the computed internal friction angle φ^* is plotted in Figure 2. 44.



Figure 2. 44 The variation of the internal friction angle (in degrees) determined from the principal stresses developed after filling.

As shown in Figure 2. 44, the computed distribution of the internal friction angle, determined from the principal stress components generated within the bin, varied over the range of 2.95 ° and 16.11 °. It was determined from the triaxial compression test that the internal friction angle $\varphi = 17.02 \pm 1.87$ ° (Table 2.46). Thus, we can see that there were portions of the material (near the bottom centre, adjacent to the upper part of the wall and at the corners of the top surface of the material), where the computed φ^* was near the mean value of the experimental internal friction angle φ or slightly exceeded its lower limit. Therefore, it may be stated that the stresses developed at the end of filling were close to the Mohr-Coulomb plastic state of stress in some parts of the material, but an elastic stress state also occurred. The yielding material zones located near the top surface of the stored bulk solid in a conical hopper have also been found in a FEM analysis conducted by Ooi and Rotter (1991).

Furthermore, the values of the internal friction angle determined from the principal stress developed at the bin wall (Figure 2. 44) are close to those determined experimentally (Table 2.46). This supports the adopted assumption of mobilisation of the wall friction.



Figure 2. 45. Computational and experimental results of wall pressure vs time: a, b) filling, c, d) discharge.

2.3.3.4. Results of the wall pressure analysis

We next compare the predicted values of the wall pressure with those measured experimentally. The experimental values of wall pressure, presented in the previous graphs in Figure II. 36, were analysed statistically, specifying their averaged values and 95% confidence intervals. A statistical analysis was performed, establishing the level of adequacy between the experimental and computational results, i.e., verifying if the predicted values fit within the upper and lower limits of the confidence intervals. The computational wall pressure was simulated by summing up the particle-wall contact forces and averaging their resultant force over the sensor

surface area. The graphs of these values and those measured experimentally, with statistical evaluation, are plotted in Figure 2. 45.

As we can see in Figure 2. 45, the predicted wall pressures (for the case of $\mu_R = 0.017$ and for $\mu_R = 0$) mainly lay within the 95% confidence interval, where the experimental mean pressure actually takes a value. This tendency applies to pressures for both sensors. The main important peaks of the discharge overpressures, recorded soon after the discharge process started, were also captured by the DEM model. However, the peaks captured by DEM were slightly shifted in time. This can result from the above adopted assumptions. It should also be noted that the values of the wall pressure determined in the area of the sensor and those derived by the stress homogenisation (cf. Figure 2. 43) are in good agreement, indicating that the pressure values registered by the sensors may treat as the representative values for the wall pressure.

The effect of rolling friction ($\mu_R = 0.017$) is minimal on the wall pressure distribution at the end of filling. The current value of rolling friction coefficient slightly reduces wall pressure during discharge and increases time to develop the discharge overpressure.

Janssen's analytical solution accounting for the filling pressure, developed in the sections with vertical walls, is implemented in the most standards on bin design. It was found from the simplified force equilibrium of a horizontal slice of the ensiled material that the vertical stress adjacent to the wall can express as a function of the depth z by the following relationship:

$$\sigma_{33} = \frac{\gamma D_h}{4\mu_w K_{pl}} \left(1 - e^{\frac{-4\mu_w K_{pl} z}{D_h}} \right)$$
(2.38)

where γ is the bulk material weight, $D_h = \frac{2bL}{b+L}$ is the hydraulic mean diameter for a rectangular cross-section (Nedderman (1992)), μ_w is the friction coefficient between the bulk material and the wall, and K_{pl} is a constant defining the ratio between the horizontal and vertical stresses.

Taking into account that the friction stress, acting on the wall, satisfies Coulomb's friction rule at the interface of the bulk material and the wall for a fully mobilised friction (i.e., $\mu_w = \text{const}$), the shear and normal wall pressures may define as follows:

$$\sigma_n = K_{pl} \sigma_{33} \tag{2.39}$$

$$\tau_n = \sigma_n \mu_w \tag{2.40}$$

There is no universal expression for determining the constant K_{pl} . Let us assume that the granular material deforms elastically. For an isotropic material, the strain tensor is defined as

$$\varepsilon_{ij} = K\sigma\delta_{ij} + \frac{1}{2G}s_{ij}, \qquad i, j = 1, 2, 3$$
(2.41)

where $3\sigma = \sigma_{kk}$, $s_{ij} = \sigma_{ij} - \sigma \delta_{ij}$ is the deviatoric stress tensor, δ_{ij} is the Kronecker delta, $K = (1 - 2\nu)/E$ is the bulk compliance modulus and $G = E/(2 \cdot (1 - \nu))$ and *E* are the shear and elastic moduli of the granular material, respectively, while ν is Poisson's ratio.

We also assume vertical strain of the material, $\varepsilon_{33} = \frac{du_z}{dz}$, without any lateral strain (i.e., no deformation of the walls), and accounting for the boundary conditions in displacements, $u_x = 0$, $u_y = 0$ and $\varepsilon_{11} = \frac{du_x}{dx} = 0$, $\varepsilon_{22} = \frac{du_y}{dy} = 0$, and using only the two equations of (2.41), we get

$$\sigma_{11} = \sigma_{22} = \frac{v}{1 - v} \sigma_{33} \tag{2.42}$$

The comparison of formula (2.42) and (2.39) yields the ratio of horizontal and vertical stresses at the wall, $K_{el} = \frac{v}{1-v}$. Here, σ_{33} expresses as a function of the depth *z* according to eq. (2.38).

In Janssen's solution (2.38), the prediction of K_{pl} is usually restricted by a drastic assumption about the material yielding and its location. However, the location of yielding is not known and should be always assumed in advanced. The cases describing the yielding at the wall, the yielding at the central axis of the bin, and the yielding at the centre and at the wall are considered by Drescher 1991. These relationships do not produce significantly different results for the wall pressure (up to 10-15%) in the active state of stress but correct the shortcomings mainly associated with Janssen's analysis to some extent.

Following the plot in Figure 2. 44, it would be reasonable to assume a yielding at the wall, i.e., the material is tending to slide down at the wall. In this case, the ratio of horizontal and vertical stresses may be calculated by Walker's formula (see also Drescher 1991 and Nedderman 1992)

$$K_{pl} = \frac{1 + \kappa \sin\varphi \cos(\omega + \kappa \varphi_w)}{1 - \kappa \sin\varphi \cos(\omega + \kappa \varphi_w)}$$
(2.43)

where $\omega = \operatorname{asin}(\sin\varphi_w/\sin\varphi)$, $\varphi_w = \operatorname{atan}(\mu_w)$ while $\kappa - 1$, for the active stress state, which is essentially prevalent in a flat bottomed bin after filling.

Following Mróz and Sielamowicz 2003, when $K_{pl} > K_{el}$, an active plastic zone develops in the bottom domain, while, in the middle part, the elastic behaviour prevails (cf. Figure 2. 44). By determining which of the coefficients is larger the elastic or plastic coefficient, we can see that, $K_{pl} = 0.6 > K_{el} = 0.25$. Thus, the plastic state theoretically takes place, and the wall pressure should be determined by Mohr-Coulomb's yielding condition. This also indicates that the 'plastic' pressure will be greater than the pressure calculated assuming the elastic behaviour. Guaita *et al.* 2003 also concluded that the non-linear analysis, taking into account the Drucker-Prager elasto-plastic yield criterion, predicts a higher wall pressure than the elastic one.

Eurocode 1 (EN 1991-4 2004) suggests the following expression for the ratio of horizontal and vertical stresses

$$K_{pl} = 1.1(1 - \sin\varphi) \tag{2.44}$$

Recently, the main expressions for K_{pl} ratio, considering the effect of slope of the walls and appropriate shearing resistance adjacent to the walls, have been investigated for an active stress regime by Shukla *et al.* 2009.

The experimental pressure with that determined by the DEM and the Janssen's solution (accounting for K_{pl} and using (II.42) and (II.43)) are compared in Figure 2. 46. As the input data, the material parameters and their variations, listed in Table 2.46, were applied to make the theoretical prediction.



Figure 2. 46. Wall pressures and their variation bounds vs. material depth.

As we can further see in Figure 2. 46, the Janssen's analytical model using (II.38) underestimates the wall pressure. Recently, the similar Janssen's model deviation from the experimental results has also been found by Ramirez *et al.* 2010.

The better fit of Janssen's solution to the experimental observation is found, when Eurocode 1 relation (II.42) for constant K_{pl} is adopted. Kwade *et al.* (1994) measured directly values of K_{pl} ratio for 41 bulk solids at uniaxial compression and compared these values with formula $K_{pl} = 1.2(1 - \sin\varphi)$ and also obtained the smallest deviations to the measured values.

The scattering in DEM pressure may minimise by plotting the averaged curve through the saw-toothed function or by increasing the height of the wall segment. However, the wall pressure determined on the segment height of 1.5 times of the mean diameter and that computed directly on the sensor area have approximately the same values.

Finally, the transient state and switch from the active to passive stress state during discharge is associated with the upward propagating passive state zone. This state is characterised by the sudden growth of the wall pressure at the moving interface. The analytical description of the transient state was presented by Mroz and Sielamowicz (2003) for the case of a granular flow in converging hoppers. Here, the wall pressure

peak that developed immediately after the orifice opening is observed both in the experiment and in DEM calculation.

2.3.3.5. Particle velocity distributions within the bin

The development of stresses within the granular material is mainly subjected to the kinetics of particles within the bin. The experimental investigations on the particle velocity profiles developed within the bin were not conducted due to technical problems, and measurements were restricted to the outflow mass establishment. Hence, a brief kinematic insight into the mean velocity profiles developed within the bin during the material discharge may perform on the theoretical and DEM-based results.

Thus, to avoid the local effects produced by the individual grains, DEM simulations focused on the mean parameters. Therefore, the simulated positions of the particles were averaged within the selected volume of the assembly. The difference in the averaged positions between two consecutive stages of the flow was divided by the time step of these stages.

For this propose, similar to the stress analysis, the whole domain of the material was divided into the representative spheres. The particles within these spheres were identified at a certain initial time, and the locations of the identified particles were then determined for the subsequent time instant to establish the average velocity. An averaged velocity for the representative sphere k was obtained as follows

$$\langle \mathbf{v}_k(t+\Delta t)\rangle = \frac{\langle \mathbf{x}_k(t+\Delta t)\rangle - \langle \mathbf{x}_k(t)\rangle}{\Delta t}$$
 (2.45)

where

$$\langle \mathbf{x}_k \rangle = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n x_i, \ \langle y_k \rangle = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n y_i, \langle z_k \rangle = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n z_i, (k = 1, 2, ..., m)$$
 (2.46)

are the averaged positions of the particles in the sphere k at a certain time, x_i , y_i , z_i are the components of vector \mathbf{x}_i for particle *i* within the sphere k.

A distribution of the mean vertical velocity developed during discharge is plotted in Figure II. 47. The averaging process was performed by specifying the representative spheres having the size equal to 7-8 times of the largest diameter of the particle.

The contour plot drawn in Figure II. 47 indicates a maximum of the vertical velocity v_3 right at the outlet and appeared to take off upward, in qualitative agreement with the well-known kinematic models and the experimental investigations reported previously (Sielamowicz *et al.* (2005)). The regions of the material located on the left and right corners made by the walls and the bottom, remain stagnant, while the boundary of the mobile regions is parabolic in shape.



Figure II. 47 Fields of the mean vertical velocity (m/s) at 0.9 s of the discharge process: a volumetric distribution ($\mu_R = 0$)

Nedderman and Tüzün's (1979) continuum kinematical model provides a sufficiently accurate prediction of the velocity profiles using only one unknown constant, for the convergent flow region under steady state conditions. They assumed that the horizontal velocity is proportional to the gradient of downward velocity v_3 (i.e., a shear rate). Application of this assumption for an incompressible material yields:

$$\frac{\partial v_3}{\partial z} = -B \frac{\partial^2 v_3}{\partial y^2}$$
(2.47)

where y is the horizontal distance from the vertical axis of the silo, z is a distance above the outlet, B is the proportionality factor or diffusion length referred by Choi et al. (2005) (also discussed in detail in Chapter I).

A Gaussian function fulfils the solution of (II.47), for v_3 and v_2

$$v_3(y,z) = \frac{Q}{\sqrt{4\pi Bz}} e^{\left(\frac{-y^2}{4Bz}\right)}$$
(2.48)

$$v_2(y,z) = -B \frac{\partial v_3}{\partial y} = \frac{Q}{\sqrt{4\pi Bz}} \frac{y}{2z} e^{\left(\frac{-y^2}{4Bz}\right)}$$
(2.49)

where Q denotes a volumetric flow rate per unit thickness of the silo, $v_3 \equiv v_z$, $v_2 \equiv v_y$.

In General, there is no theoretical way to predict *B* a priori and the model cannot directly be applied as a predictive approach. However, to produce the observed velocity patterns (Figure II. 47) we adopt a regression analysis for a suitable choice of *B*. Thus, denoting the first term of (2.49), as the downward velocity at the hopper centre line, $v_3(0,z) = \frac{Q}{\sqrt{4\pi bB}}$, we implement a non-linear least square fit to find $v_3(0,z)$ and *B* for the DEM-based velocity patterns (Figure II. 47). This simply allows for omitting the derivation of *Q* from the mass flow rate with respect to porosity evolution.

In, the regions of the material located on the left and right corners of the walls, remain stagnant almost to end of discharge, while the boundary of the mobile regions is theoretically similar to Gaussian function. Distribution of the horizontal velocity v_2 over y has an inverse distribution in comparison with v_3 . Horizontal velocities dominates at the wall, since the particle vertical velocities are greater at the bin centre and the particles, located at the walls, start to move toward the outlet, where the voids are formed during flow. At the centre of the bin, $v_2 = 0$ due to symmetry, thereby a vertical flow prevails here. Mathematically, there appears to be

a function between the horizontal and vertical velocities, such that $v_2 = -B \frac{\partial v_3}{\partial y}$.

The obtained velocity profiles for the rolling friction coefficients of $\mu_R = 0$ and $\mu_R = 0.017$ are plotted in Figure 2. 48. Here, graphs shown in Figure 2. 48 (a,c) demonstrate the evolution of velocity patterns developed within the bin at t = 0.6 s, while the plots of Figure 2. 48 (b,d) were obtained for t = 1.4 s.

As we can see in Figure 2. 48 (c, d), accounting for the rolling friction reduces the horizontal velocity. This effect can be explained as follows: during flow, the upper parts of the material descend more rapidly than the outer portions, and this process forms a central depression zone (cf., Figure 2. 40). As the discharge time increases, the zone becomes more steeply inclined. Then, when the slope of the stagnant zone

reaches the internal friction angle, the particles cascade downward through the stagnant zone surface as they move toward the outlet. Due to frictional contact with the stagnant material, the particles moving from the walls toward the outlet start to rotate, while the rolling friction acts suppressing the horizontal motion of the particlesFigure 2. 48((c, d)). In particular, the reduced horizontal motion of the contacting particles is generally governed by the decreased rotational velocities about the x-axis, which occurs as the result of the rolling friction Figure 2. 49. As can bee observed in the plot, the rotational velocity is approximately zero at the bin corners within z = 0.05-0.10 m, (cf., Figure 2. 49 (a)) and increases toward the centre of the bin. Meanwhile in the upper parts of the bin, the wall friction forces induce rotational velocities. On the contrary, a considerable increase in ω_x near the wall at t = 1.4 s (cf., z = 0.2 m, in Figure 2. 49 (b)) could be attributed to the formation of rupture surfaces, where a sudden cascade down of the particles located near the wall into the central depression zone of the material takes place specifically for the case of $\mu_R = 0.017$. At the centre of the bin, the rotational (Figure 2. 49 (a, b)) and horizontal motions (Figure 2. 48 (c, d)) of the grains tend to zero (due to symmetry) and the effect of the rolling friction becomes minimally significant. Hence, at the centre of the bin, the vertical velocities of particles are almost invariant due to the effects of the sliding and rolling frictions.





Figure 2. 48Profiles of the mean velocity for: a, b) the vertical component v_z ; c, d) the horizontal component v_x . Balevičius *et al.* 2011

Graphs illustrating the profiles of the mean rotational velocity about the x-axis are also shown in Figure 2. 49. The numerical data obtained were also focused to get the mean parameters. In this way, the rotation angles and the positions of the particles were also averaged within the selected representative volumes (size of ~10 \emptyset of the particle), and the difference in the averaged angle between two consecutive stages of flow was divided by the time step of these stages. This approach was used to obtain the continuum-based rotational velocities. A cubic interpolation/extrapolation was also applied to find the unknown values of the velocity components that lie between the probe's point of the representative spheres; this approach was implemented to provide the smoothness of the results obtained.



Figure 2. 49 Profiles of the rotational velocity for: a) *t*=0.6 s, b) *t*=1.4 s, Balevičius *et al.* 2011

Because the horizontal motion of the particles is suppressed by the rolling friction, more voids can generate at the centre of the bin. This results in a less dissipation of the kinetic energy by the jostling of particles against each other, and the material located at the centre of the bin is allowed to move even faster (cf., v_z , for the case of $\mu_R = 0$ and $\mu_R = 0.017$, in Figure 2. 48 (a)). In the later stages of discharge, when the top surface of the material is formed into a great depression and the material at the centre of the bin is mainly supplied from the breakage of stagnant zones, the effect of the rolling friction becomes dominating and the vertical velocity reduces (cf., v_z , for the case of $\mu_R = 0$ and $\mu_R = 0.017$, in Figure 2. 48 (b)). As the horizontal motion is affected by the rolling friction, it can be said that the rolling friction increases the steepness of the velocity vector within the central zone of the bin.

Now, let us consider the effect of the rolling friction of the material constant *B* as given in Nedderman and Tüzün's (1979) model. Actually, there is no predictive approach for determining this constant *a priori*; therefore, we adopted a regression analysis approach via a nonlinear least squares formulation for determining the suitable choice of *B* and $v_z(0, z)$ to fit the Nedderman-Tüzün's nonlinear equations to the numerical velocity patterns plotted in Figure 2. 482 (a, b). An indicator of the fit quality is demonstrated inFigure 2. 50, for t = 1.4 s. These graphs show good agreement between the simulation and the fitted curves to the Nedderman-Tüzün's model.



Figure 2. 50 Illustration of the quality of the fit to the Nedderman-Tüzün's nonlinear model

Thus, the obtained values of *B*, specified in Figure 2. 48 (a, b) above each curve, clearly indicate that the material constant *B* reduces due to the effect of rolling friction in order to obtain a tall shape of Gaussian distribution for a continuum-based velocities prediction. This conclusion could be an additional explanation of the different values for the parameter *B* referred in literature. In particular, Tüzün and Nedderman (1979) experimentally found that $B \sim (2.3-3.0)d$, for various particle sizes *d*. Mullins (1979) determined that $B \sim 2d$, for iron ore particles, while Medina et al. (1998) stated that *B* varies even from $B \sim 1.5d$ up to 4*d*.

2.3.3.6. Results of the outflow analysis

Finally, let us consider the material outflow parameters. The rate is effectively independent of the quantity of the material in the bin, when the material height *H* is established: H > 2D; and L > 2.5D. As it can see from the experimental setup dimensions and the settled material height after filling, these conditions are fulfilled, highlighting the fact of the sufficient material quantity within the bin and expecting a constant outflow rate with time. Thus, the material rate depends only on the bulk density ρ_b , the outlet size Dxb, gravity acceleration g and the material friction. For a rectangular shape of the outlet, the outflow rate is predicted by well-known expression originally proposed by Beverloo*et al.*(1961):

$$\frac{\mathrm{d}m}{\mathrm{d}t} = \frac{8C}{\pi\sqrt{2}}\rho_b \sqrt{g} \frac{\left((D-kd)(b-kd)\right)^{3/2}}{\left(D+b=2kd\right)^{1/2}}$$
(2.50)

where kd is the width of the so-called "empty annulus", *C* is the material constant, which, following Nedderman (1992), may assume to be 0.64 for exceptionally smooth spherical particles and 0.58 for the rough ones.

The smoothed experimental values of the material outflow mass vs. the computational prediction are plotted inFigure 2. 51 (a). In Figure 2. 51 (b), the outflow rates, derived from the dependencies of the outflow mass vs time (Figure 2. 51a), are also shown. For the theoretical predictions by eq. (2.50), ρ_b is calculated from the filling end (Figure 2. 41 (b)); while the material constant is equal C = 0.58 (Nedderman, 1992); and k = 1.5, as originally applied by Beverloo *et. al.*(1961).



Figure 2. 51. The material outflow mass (a) and rate (b) vs. time.

As it can see in Figure 2. 51(a), a DEM-based analysis reliably fits the experimental values of the material outflow mass. A slight deviation observed at the initial stage is mainly attributed to the dynamic effect of measuring the particles mass dropping on the scales as explained above. The effect of rolling friction is discerned at the last stages of discharge. As pointed above, this effect is related with the reduced horizontal velocity of the material and the great conical depression formed during the last stages of discharge. AlsoFigure 2. 51(a) shows that the computational model with the rolling friction included, a more reliably fits the experimental values of the measured outflow mass at the last stages of discharge.

As we can further observe in Figure 2. 51 (b), the predicted values of the outflow rate mainly lie within the 95% confidence interval. The fluctuations in the computational values, are caused by the numerical derivation with respect to time, where small inadequacies in a function increment cause significant changes in its derivative. The predicted values by Beverloo's equation additionally confirm the measurements and data derivation. A period of discharge through approximately 1 s to 3 s may assume to be the steady flow stage.

2.3.3.7. Concluding remarks

The stress and the outflow analyses for the flat-bottomed bin model during the filling and discharge processes of pea grains were presented. Effect of the particle rolling torque was also analysed. The computational results have been obtained with the newly elaborated elastic-frictional rolling model, where a rolling friction effect

was preliminary considered by selecting two rolling friction coefficients: $\mu_R = 0$ and $\mu_R = 0.017$ (measured). The conclusions can summarise as follows:

- The validation of the stress analysis results was presented throughout a comparison of the wall pressures, measured experimentally in the bin model, with those computed. Sufficiently good agreement between the wall pressures measured and those computed by the mathematical model was found. In particular, the model values mainly do not exceed 95% confidence bounds, implying that the mathematical model rather accurately predicts the values of the wall stresses. The main peaks of the discharge overpressures, recorded soon after the commencement of the discharge process, were also captured by the mathematical model. The pea grain rolling friction coefficient ($\mu_R = 0.017$) had a minimal effect on the wall pressures, especially for the filling stage.
- Presenting the computationally determined distribution of the internal friction angle within the granular material shows that the stresses developed at the end of filling are very close to the Mohr-Coulomb plastic state of stress within particular material portions, but an elastic stress state also takes place. Close fit of Janssen's solution to the experimental observation was found, when Eurocode 1 relation for constant K_{pl} was adopted.
- A validation of the material outflow analysis was presented by comparing the computational, theoretical and experimental values for the outflow mass and its rate. The DEM model and Beverlo'sapproach show a good agreement with experimental data. In particular, all predicted values lie mainly within the 95% confidence interval, in which the experimental mean actually lies. It was also found that encountering the rolling friction contributes the outflow mass values at the last stages of discharge. The above statement is based on a better agreement of mathematical DEM model with the experimental data.
- The obtained velocity profiles were adequate to those determined by using the Nedderman and Tüzün kinematic model. The diffusion length values of their theoretical model were in good agreement with those reported in the literature. It was shown that presence of rolling leads to changes of velocity profile. The obtained material velocity profiles developed within the bin during discharge were shown that rolling friction can reduce the horizontal velocity. The material located at the centre of the bin can move vertically faster or slower (for the rolling-free case) depending on the quantity of material within the bin. The parameter *b* reduces due to the effect of rolling friction. This tendency may be

attributed to explanation for the different values b found in literature.

 The final conclusion is that the DEM analysis provides an accurate prediction of flow parameters in the case of careful identification of the material parameters

The investigation performed was based on the fixed mean values for the particles data. In spite of sufficiently adequate agreement between the mathematical model and the experimental values, it is clear that further research is still needed to evaluate the effects caused by the variation of the material parameters.

2.3.4. Discussion on the scale effects

It is important to recognise that DEM at its present stage of development still has its limitations. These are related to the calibration of the relevant particle parameters to correctly apply to the model and the manner in which the particle parameters may change throughout the bulk mass. Due to the presence of the diverse scale lengths combined with geometrical complexity of the hoppers, the typical minimum problem sizes for 3D applications generally range from 1,000 to 50,000 particles. Thus, there is also the limitation in the current levels of computing power to adequately deal with the extremely large numbers, usually billions, of particles of varying shape, size and composition presenting the real industrial flows in silo.

The present simulation operating with 20,400 pea grain is clearly far to applications to simulate the granular material behaviour on the real scale silos. It is well known the main DEM limitation extending the small models to real scale containers is related with an extensive usage of CPU time, when the number of grains increases (cf., Balevičius et al. 2006). For instance, in the current simulation, the 0.1 s of real discharge time (using $\Delta t = 10^{-6}$ s time step) at the commencement stage of the discharge process requires approximately 20 hours of the computational time on a single Intel Pentium P4 3.4 GHz processor with 2.0 GB RAM memory. The simulation of this interval, carried out on the Intel Core 2 Duo Processor T7200, 2.0 GHz, 2.0 GB of RAM, uses by about 15 hours of CPU time. Finally, 0.1s simulated on theIntel Core i5-2500 Processor, 3.3 GHz, 8.0 GB of RAMruns over 6.5 hours. The simple comparison between the CPU times illustrates the ongoing computational performance of PC desktops. Namely, speed-up between a single Pentium 4 andCore i5 processors (4-5 years between developmentsin these hardwares) equals to factor 3. Another speedup case in computations can be achiewed by paralalising the programming code. This techniquein application of

theindustrial silo flow problems containing up to 100000 particles has been demonstratedby Clearly and Sawley 2002, Clearly 2009. Their parallel implementation has been shown that the time required to perform the necessary computational work decreases *linearly* with the number of processors employed leading to an approximately linear speedup. Our parallel investigations using MPI library and a novel algorithm of the simulation domain decomposition for each processor work via the moving particles data that can exchange processorshas been reporten by Kačanauskas et al. 2010 conducting the triaxial compaction tests. The speed-up equal to 8.81 has been obtained on 10 processors of the distributed memory PC cluster. It has been demonstrated that a drastic increase of computational expenses of simulation for the poly-dispersedmaterial in terms of CPU time is generally associated with the increase of its heterogeneity. In a silo discharge processes modelling, the gain in the computational speedup is strongly related with the domain decomposition which is dependent on the silo geometry and the number of particles.

Thus, these results allow us to schedule that with a passage of time and ongoing research developments within the computer performance the transition from small models to large scale equivalent will be progressively solved to acceptable levels of satisfaction.

Presently, it is hardly expected that the DEM may be completely substituted for the continuum methods in the real hopper, silo design. The Authors think that the advantages of both techniques should be employed for the proper solution of a particular problem. In spite the fact thatthe continuum modelling cannot represent the filling process at all (taking as an a priori assumptions for the filling height, initial density and angle of repose of material surface) when a properly applied, allow the highly complex cohesive bulk materials, handled by industry over widely varying environmental conditions, to be appropriately analysed. The experimental validation of the DEM models, relying on the material data established on the micro and bulk levels, is strongly required for the ongoing DEM developments. Thus, there is a merit in recognising the important interactive role that continuum modelling can play with the ongoing research in DEM, particularly with respect to particle characterisation. To this end, the present in silo modelshave been involved in Chapter I.

Lucking from a distance on the possibilities to adequately simulate the extremely large numbers of particles dealing with the parallised computations, the use of upscale techniques can be mentioned. Indeed, the available upscaling approches adopted to simulate the granular material behaviour via DEM are very scant (cf., Zhao *et al.* 2007). The coarse grained spherical and non-spherical powder models have been developed by Bierwisch *et al.* 2009. Basically, a coarse grained powder is constituted as an effective medium that should exhibit the same dynamic and static properties as the experimental granular material. The feasibility and the limitations of the coarse graining were elucidated by them and the fundamental scaling rules for the intergranular forces were also derived. However, the upscale approach for the modelling of granular material behaviour in hoppers or silos has not been found in literature.

Consider the case, when the manipulation of particles size and their total number could provide the speedup in simulation. It is well known, that the simulation time rapidly decreases by limiting number of particles, however; the insufficient amount of particles used in the model can cause the strained physical effects.

Let us study the effect of particle size and its amount contribution to the particular bulk material parameters, such as outflow characteristics and wall pressure. To this end, the limitation in the particles amount is accounted for increasing/decreasing the particle radii to hold constant the total mass of granular material. Accordingly, three samples of granular material having approximately equal mass, but composed by the particles of different size, were considered. Thus, the samples are characterized by the amount of 20400, 10000 and 1980 particles. Assume that the material is polydispersed defined by the spherical particles which radii are distributed uniformly; thus, $R \in [k_1 \langle R \rangle, k_2 \langle R \rangle]$ (where $\langle R \rangle$ is the mean radius of the sample). The ratios of the maximal R_{max} and minimal R_{min} radii of particles to their mean radius are held the constant for all three models. Thus:

$$k_1 = \frac{R_{max}}{\langle R \rangle}; \ k_{21} = \frac{R_{min}}{\langle R \rangle}$$
(2.51)

It was assumed that the total mass of particles is $m_{tot} = 143.57$ kg, while the corresponding total volume of the particles is $V_{tot} = 0.287$ m³, for the given particle density, friction coefficient μ =0.3 and other parameters listed in Table 45.

The mean radius of particles is found in terms of the initially assumed total volume of particles by the following relationship
$$\langle R \rangle = \sqrt[3]{\frac{3V_{tot}}{4\pi N}} \tag{2.52}$$

Finally, the minimal and maximal radii of particles, needed for generation of the particles using the uniform distribution, are found by multiplying the average radius of particle by k_1 and k_2 . The following values of these ratios were assumed a priori: $k_1 = 1.134$, $k_2 = 0.851$. Thereby, the mean radii of particles (*R*), different for all models and equal to 0.0324 m, 0.0189 m and 0.0149 m, for N = 20400, N = 10000 and N = 1980 were found, respectively.

Now, let us discuss the results obtained for three models. A model containing 20400 particles was assumed to be a main indicator in terms of its representation of continuum-based flow parameters due to relatively large number of the particles used. Other models were selected to investigate influence of the particle size and its amount on the material flow parameters.

The configuration of granules and contact forces after filling obtained for three aforementioned models are depicted in Figure 2. 52.



Figure 2. 52.State of granules and contact forces (measured in newtons). Models contain: a) 20,400 particles; b) 10,000 particles; c) 1,980 particles

As it can seen in Figure 2. 52, the material height after the filling process is almost the same for the all models, showing the correctness of the above relations in generation of the poly-dispersed material by the uniform distribution keeping the mass and volume constant. It should be noted that the generated total mass of particles had a difference from the expected value by about 0.5%.

A variation of particle contact forces indicates that the force transmission within the granular material varies for the models considered; in particular, at the lower part of

the hopper. It can also be observed, that the amount of particle induces an increase of the local heterogeneity of particle contact force transmission. It can be clearly observed that, in model with low amount of spheres (N=1980), the particles are subjected to higher forces than those in the model with N=10000 particles and much higher contact forces than in model having N=20400 spheres. This observation indicates that the scaling rules for the contact forces could be implemented for the coarse grain model to exhibit the same static response. The rescaled contact forces for coarse models have been recently proposed by Bierwisch *et al.* 2009.

The mean coordination number obtained after end of filling increase, when the amaunt of particles increase (Figure 2. 53). This plot suggests to detectasimilarity with *the effect of friction*: increase of friction coefficient results in the decreasing the mean coordination number (cf., Figure 2. 7)



Figure 2. 53. Mean coordination number after end of filling vs. the mean particle radius (a) and vs. particles number (b)

Analyse the mass fraction discharged for the considered material models (Figure 2. 54, a). The mass fraction discharged is computed numerically as the ratio of granular material mass discharged to the total mass. In particular, the model containing 1980 particles requires the longest time for the material discharge from the hopper, while models with 10000 and 20400 particles show the shorter discharge times, respectively. The same tendency may be easily proven considering discharge fraction rates. The empirical and simulation (cf., Figure 2. 16, Figure II. 30, a-c) show that increasing in the particle friction coefficient reduces the fraction and its rate of discharge as the model with small number of particles. Thus, it can be treated that the decrease in the mass fraction discharged may be related by additional

friction induced by the material heterogeneity. This effect relieves with the increasing of the amount of particles in the model.



Figure 2. 54. Mass fraction discharged vs. time (a); normal and shear pressures of the left wall vs. material depth (b)

The effect of the particles amount on wall pressures is also depicted inFigure 2. 54, b.Theoretically, granular material possessing the friction is able to transmit friction forces, originated from the particle contacts, to the hopper walls. As a result, wall shear pressure grows with the material depth resulting in the non-linear increase in wall normal pressure instead of its linear dependency. In other words, the friction forces developed within the material relieve the normal component of wall pressure, but increase in its shear component. This tendency can be observed in the graphs plotted in Figure 2. 54, b, where the model with 1980 particles produces lowest normal and highest shear pressure values in comparison with other models. Values of these components for models containing 10000 and 20400 particles are quite close with each other, particularly for shear pressure.

Thus, the obtained decrease of wall normal pressure and increase in its shear component is attributed to the above observed additional friction effect due to material heterogeneity occurred in model with minimal number of the particles. It should be noted that this decrease is quite mild for the current hopper model, but it may be sufficiently larger in a tall hopper.

Finally, the decrease in particles number with increasing the particle radii can be treated as production of an *artificial* friction due to material. Due to this, the model with minimal number of particles produces (in comparison with the large models): a) the decreased mass fraction and its rate during discharge; b) the longest time for

the full material discharge; c) the decreased normal and increased shear pressure of walls. To support this interpretation, it is also noticeable, that the non-zero shear stresses for frictionless material was obtained (Balevičius and Markauskas 2007) for a relatively small number of the particles causing certain heterogeneity of material.

These esults should be treated as the preliminary investigation indicating that the modification of particle friction coefficient in terms of particle minimal and maximal radii could be developed to obtain the similarity of the models with different amount of particles (probably without rescaling in the contact forces). The decrease in amount of particles (with increase in their size to hold the given material mass) and exhibiting the same values for the continuum-based indicators such as, the outflow mass, coordination number and wall pressure can be used in analysis of large silo systems saving the CPU time. For instance, the speedup of model with N=1980 in comparison to that operating with 20400 particles was equal to 40 times.

References

- Amšiejus J, Dirgėlienė N, Norkus A, Žilionienė D 2009 Evaluation of soil shear strength parameters via triaxial testing by height versus diameter ratio of sample, The Baltic Journal of Road and Bridge Engineering, 4(2), 54-60.
- Ai J, Chen J-F, Rotter JM, Ooi JY 2011Assessment of Rolling Resistance Models in Discrete Element Simulations, Powder Technology, 206, 269-282.
- Allen MP, Tildesley DJ 1991 Computer simulation of liquids. Clarendon Press, Oxford
- Asmar BN, Langston PA, Matchett AJ, Walters JK 2002Validation tests on a distinct element model of vibrating cohesive particle systems, Computers and Chemical Engineering, (26), 785-802
- Balevičius R, Džiugys A, Kačianauskas R 2004 Discrete element method and its application to the analysis of penetration into granular media, Journal of Civil Engineering and Management 10(1): 3-14
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Džiugys A, Maknickas A, Vislavičius 2005 DEMMAT code for numerical simulation of multi-particle dynamics, Information Technology and Control 34(1), 71-78

- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Džiugys A, Maknickas A, Vislavičius K 2006 Investigation of performance of programming approaches and languages used for numerical simulation of granular material by the discrete element method, Computer Physics Communications, 175(6), 404-415.
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R 2006DEM analysis of granular flow in pyramidal hoppers. In: II European conference on computational mechanics. Solids, structures and coupled problems in engineering. Lisbon, Portugal 5-8 June: proceedings.
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Mróz M, Sielamowicz I 2006 Discrete Element Method applied to multiobjective optimization of discharge flow parameters in hoppers, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization 31(3):163-175
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Mróz M, Sielamowicz I 2007 Microscopic and macroscopic analysis of granular material behaviour in 3D flat-bottomed hopper by the discrete element method, Archives of Mechanics, 59, 3, 231-257
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Mróz M, Sielamowicz I 2008Discrete particle investigation of friction effect in filling and unsteady/steady discharge in three dimensional wedge-shaped hopper, Powder Technology,187, 159-174.
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Mróz Z, Sielamowicz I 2011a, Analysis and DEM simulation of granular material flow patterns in hopper models of different shapes, Advanced Powder Technology, 22, 226–235.
- Balevičius R, Kačianauskas R, Mróz Z, Sielamowicz I2011b, Investigation of wall stress and outflow rate in a flat-bottomed bin: A comparison of the DEM model results with the experimental measurements, Powder Technology, 214, 322-336.
- Balevičius R, Markauskas D 2007 Numerical stress analysis of granular material, Mechanika 66(4) 12-17
- Bardet JP, Huang Q1993 Rotational stiffness of cylindrical particle contacts. In: Powders and Grains '93, Proc. 2nd International Conference on Micromechanics of Granular Media, Birmingham, 39–43
- Beverloo WA, Leniger HA, Van de Velde J 1961 The flow of granular material through orifices, Journal of Chemical Science, 15, 260-296

- Bierwisch C, Kraft T, Riedel H, Moseler M 2009 Three-dimensional discrete element models for the granular statics and dynamics of powders in cavity filling, Journal of the Mechanics and Physics of Solids, 57, 10–31
- Brown RC, Richards JC 1970Principles of PowderMechanics, Pergamon
- **BS 1377** (1990) Part 7: Shear strength tests (total stress)
- **Campbell CS, Brennen CE** 1983 Computer simulation of shear flows of granular material. Mechanics of granular materials: New models and constitutive relations. Elsevier, Amsterdam
- EN 1991-4 2004 Eurocode 1: Actions on structures: Part 4: Actions in silos and tanks
- **Day RW** 2006 Foundation engineering handbook : design and construction with the 2006 international building code. The McGraw-Hill Companies, Inc., New York
- González-Montellano C, Ramírez A, Gallego A, Ayuga F 2011Validation and experimental calibration of 3D discrete element models for the simulation of the discharge flow in silos, Chemical Engineering Science, doi:10.1016/j.ces.2011.07.009
- Ketterhagen WR, Bharadwaj R and Hancock BC 2010 The coefficient of rolling resistance (CoRR) of some pharmaceutical tablets, International Journal of Pharmaceutics, 392, 107–110
- Chinaud M., Delaunay T., Tordjeman Ph. 2010 An experimental study of particle sedimentation using ultrasonic speckle velocimetry, Measurement Science and Technology, 21
- ChoiJ, Kudrolli A and Bazant MZ 2005 Velocity profile of granular flow inside silos and hoppers, Journal of Physics: Condensed Matter, 17, S2533-S2548
- Clearly PW, Sawley ML 2002 DEM modelling of industrial granular flows: 3D case studies and the effect of particle shape on hopper discharge, Applied Mathematical Modelling, 26, 89-111
- Clearly PW 2009Industrial particle flow modelling using discrete element method, Engineering Computations, 26, 6, 698 - 743
- Christoffersen J, Mehrabadi M, Nemat-Nasser S1981 A micro-mechanical description of granular material behavior, Journal of Applied Mechanics, 48, 2, 339-344

- Choi J, Kudrolli A, Bazant M (2005) Velocity profile of granular flows inside silos and hoppers, Journal of Physics Condensed Matter, 17, S2533-S2548
- **Cundall PA, Strack ODL** 1979 A discrete numerical model for granular assemblies. Geotechnique, 29, 47-65
- **Cundall PA** 1974 A computer model for rock-mass behaviour using interactive graphics for the input and output of geometric data. Rep. AD/A-001 602, U.S. National Technical Information Service
- **Datta A, Mishra BK, Das SP, Sahu A**2008 A DEM analysis of flow characteristics of noncohesive particles in hopper, Materials and Manufacturing Processes, 23, 2, 195-202
- **De Gennes PG** 1998 *Reflections on the mechanics of granular matter*, Physic A 261, 267-293
- De Gennes PG 1999 Granular matter: a tentative view, Rev. Mod. Phys., 71(2), S374-S382
- **Drescher A** 1991 Analytical methods in bin-load analysis. Elsevier, Amsterdam-Oxford-New York-Tokyo
- **Drescher A** 1998 Some aspects of flow of granular material in hoppers, Phil. Trans. R. Soc. London A 356, 2649-2666
- Džiugys A Peters BJ 2001 An Approach to Simulate the Motion of Spherical and Non-Spherical Fuel Particles in Combustion Chambers, Granular Material, 3(4), 231-266
- **Eibl J, Rombach G** 1988 *Numerical investigations on discharging silos.* Proc. 6th International Conference on Numerical Methods in Geomechanics, V1, Balkema, Rotterdam, pp 317–320
- Elaskar SA, Godoy LA, Gray DD, Stiles JM 2000 A viscoplastic approach to model the flow of granular solids, International Journal of Solids and Structures 37, 2185-2214
- Eschenauer HA, Koski J, Osyczka 1990 A Multicriteria Design Optimization. Procedures and Applications. Springer-Verlag, Berlin
- Ferellec JF, Martinez J, Masson S, Iwashita K 2001 Influence of particle rolling resistance on silo flow in DEM simulations. In: Kishino (ed), Powders and Grains, Swets & Zetlinger, Lisse, pp 409-412

- German RM 1989 Particle Packing Characteristics. Pinceton, N.J.: Metal Powder Industrial Federation
- **GOST 12248-96** (1996) Soils. Laboratory methods for determining the strength and strain characteristics (in Russian).
- Grima AP, Wypych PW 2011a Investigation into calibration of discrete element model parameters for scale-up and validation of particle–structure interactions under impact conditions, Powder Technology, 212, 1, 198-209.
- Grima AP, Wypych PW 2011b Discrete element simulations of granular pile formation. Method for calibrating discrete element models. Engineering Computations: International Journal for Computer-Aided Engineering and Software, 28, 3, 314-339.
- Guaita M, Couto A, Ayuga F 2003 Numerical Simulation of Wall Pressure during Discharge of Granular Material from Cylindrical Silos with Eccentric Hoppers, Biosystems Engineering, 85(1), 101-109
- Hirshfeld D, Rapaport DC 2001 Granular flow from a silo: discrete-particle simulations in three dimensions, Eur. Phys. J. E 4, 193-199
- Horabik J, Molenda M (2002) Physical properties of granular food materials, Acta Agrophysica, 74, 1-89
- Horne RM, Nedderman RM 1976 Analysis of the Stress Distribution in Two-Dimensional Bins by the Method of Characteristics, Powder Technology, 14, 93-102
- Iwashita K, Oda M 2000 Micro-deformation mechanism of shear banding process based on modified distinct element, Powder Technology, 109, 192-205.
- Jaeger HM, Nagel SR, Behringer RP 1996 Granular solids, liquids, and gases, Rev. Mod. Phys. 68(4),1259-1273
- Johnson KL 1985 Contact mechanics. New York: Cambridge University Press.
- Kačianauskas R, Maknickas R, Kačeniauskas A, Markauskas D, Balevičius R 2010Parallel discrete element simulation of poly-dispersed granular material, Advances in engineering software 41, 1, 52-63
- Ketterhagen WR, Curtis JS, Wassgren CR, Hancock, BC 2009 Predicting the flow mode from hoppers using the discrete element method, Powder Technology, 195(1), 1-10

- Kőhring GA 1996 Dynamical simulations of granular flows on multi-processor computers. Computational methods in applied sciences '96, John Wiley & Sons Ltd., 190-196
- Kőhring GA 1994 Computer simulations of granular materials: the effects of mesoscopic forces. Journal de Physique I France 4, 12, 1779–1782.
- Kruggel-Emden H, Simsek E, Rickelt S, Wirtz S, Scherer V 2007 Review and extension of normal force models for the Discrete Element Method, Powder Technology, 171, 157–173
- Kwade A, Schulze D, Schwedes J 1994 Determination of the Stress Ratio in Uniaxial Compression Tests Part 1 and 2. Powder Handling & Processing 6(2) and 6(2) 61-65 199-203.
- Langston PA, Al-Awamleh MA, Fraige FY, Asmar BN 2004 Distinct element modelling of non-spherical frictionless particle flow, Chemical Engineering Science 59, 425-435
- Langston PA, Nikitidis MS, Tüzün U, Heyes DM, Spyrou NM 1997 Microstructural simulation and imaging of granular flows in two- and three-dimensional hoppers, Powder Technology, 94, 59-72
- Langston PA, Tüzün U, Heyes DM 1994 Continuous potential discrete particle simulations of stress and velocity fields in hoppers, Transition from fluid to granular flow, Chemical Engineering Science, 49(8), 1259-1275
- Langston PA, Tüzün U, Heyes DM 1995a Discrete element simulation of granular flow in 2D and 3D hoppers: dependence of discharge rate and wall stress on particle interactions, Chemical Engineering Science 50(6), 967-987
- Langston PA, Tüzün U, Heyes DM 1995b Discrete element simulation of internal stress and flow fields in funnel flow hoppers, Powder Technology 85, 153-169
- Leszczyński JS 2003A discrete model of the dynamics of particle collisions in granular flows, Monograph 106, Częstochowa University of Technology
- Leszczyński JS 2005A discrete model of a two-particle contact applied to cohesive granular materials, Granular Matter 5, 2, 91-98
- Leszczyński JS, Blaszczyk T2011Modeling the transition between stable and unstable operation while emptying a silo, Granular Matter 13, 4, 429–438

- Li J, Langston PA, Webb C, Dyakowski T 2004 Flow of sphero-disc particles in rectangular hoppers a DEM and experimental comparison in 3D, Chemical Engineering Science 59, 5917-5929
- Lukaszuk J, Molenda M, Horabik J, Wiącek J 2009 Method of measurement of coefficient of friction between pairs of metallic and organic objects. Acta Agrophysica, 13(2), 407-418 (in Polish)
- Maknickas A, Kačeniauskas A, Kačenauskas R, Balevičius R, Džiugys A 2006 Parallel DEM software for simulation of granular material, Informatica 17, 2, 207-224
- Markauskas D, Kačianauskas R 2009 Investigation of the rolling resistance in DEM simulations of piling. Journal of Vibroengineering 11, 3, 482–490
- Markauskas D, Kačianauskas R 2011Investigation of rice grain flow by multi-sphere particle model with rolling resistance.Granular Matter 13, 143–148
- Markauskas D, Kačianauskas R, Džiugys A, Navakas R 2010Investigation of adequacy of multi-sphere approximation of elliptical particles for DEM simulations, Granular Matter 12, 1, 107–123
- Marler RT, Arora JS 2004 Survey of multi-objective optimization methods for engineering, Structural and Multidisciplinary Optimization, 26, 369-395
- Masson S, Martinez J 2000 Effect of particle mechanical properties on silo flow and stresses from distinct element simulations, Powder Technology 109, 164-178
- Meakin P, Jullien R 1991 Periodic disc packings generated by random deposition in narrow channels, Europhys. Letters, 15, 851
- Medina A, Córdova JA, Luna E, Treviño C 1998 Velocity field measurements in granular gravity flow in a near 2D silo, Physics Letters A, 250, 111-116
- Mindlin RD, Deresiewicz H 1953 *Elastic spheres in contact under varying oblique forces,* Journal of Applied Mechanics Transactions of ASME, 20, 327-344
- Mirghasemi AA, Rothenburg L, Matyas EL 2000 Influence of particle shape on engineering properties of assemblies of two-dimensional polygon-shaped particles, Geotechnique 52(3), 209-217
- Mróz Z, Kwaszczyńska K 1971 Certain boundary problems for granular materials with density hardening, Engineering Transactions 19(1), 15-42

- Mróz Z, Sielamowicz I 2003 Deformation zones in granular materials in converging hoppers during filling and discharge processes, Engineering Transactions 51(4), 461-491
- Mróz Z, Szymański Cz 1971 Gravity flow of granular material in a converging channel. Archiwum Mechaniki, 23, 897-917
- Mohamed A, Gutierrez M 2010 Comprehensive study of the effects of rolling resistance on the stress-strain and strain localization behavior of granular materials. Granular Matter, 12, 527–541.
- Mohsenin NN (1978) *Physical Properties of Plant and Animal Materials*. Gordon and Breach Publ. Inc., New York
- **Mullins WW** 1979Critique and comparison of two stochastic theories of gravity-induced particle flow, Powder Technology, 23, 115-119.
- Nedderman RM 1992 Statics and kinematics of granular materials. Cambridge University Press, New York.
- Nedderman R.M, Tüzün U 1979, *A kinematic model for the flow of granular materials*, Powder Technology, 22, 243-253
- Negi SC, Lu Z, Jofriet JC 1997A Numerical Model for flow o granular material in Silos. Part 2: Model Validation, Journal of Agricultural Engineering Research 68, 231-236.
- Nguyen TV, Brennen C, Sabersky RH 1979 Gravity flow of granular materials in conical hoppers, Journal of Applied Mechanics, Transactions of the ASME, 46, 529-535
- Nouguier-Lehon C, Vincens E, Cambou B 2005 Structural changes in granular materials: The case of irregular polygonal particles, International Journal of Solids and Structures 42(24-25), 63, 56-6375
- **Pouliquen O, Gutfraind R** 1996 Stress Fluctuations and Shear Zones in Quasi-Static Granular Chute Flows, Phys. Review, E 53, 557-561
- **Ooi JY, Rotter JM** 1991 *Elastic predictions of pressures in conical silo hoppers*, Engineering Structures, 13(1), 2-12
- Procopio AT, Zavaliangos A 2005 Simulation of multi-axial compaction of granular media from loose to high relative densities, Journal of the Mechanics and Physics of Solids, 53, 1523–1551

- Ramirez A, Nielsen J, Ayuga F2010 On the use of plate-type normal pressure cells in silos Part 1: Calibration and evaluation, Computers and Electronics in Acriculture, 71, 71-76
- **Ristow GH** 1992 *Simulating granular flow with molecular dynamics*, Journal de Physique I France, 2(5), 649–662
- **Ristow GH, Herrmann HJ**1994 Forces on the walls and stagnant zones in a hopper filled with granular material, Physica A, 213, 474-481
- RojekJ, Zarate F, Agelet de Saracibar C, Gilbourne C, Verdot P 2005 Discrete element modelling and simulation of sand mould manufacture for the lost foam process, International Journal for Numerical Methods in Engineering, 62, 1421-1441.
- Sakaguchi H, Ozaki E 1993 Analysis of the formation of arches pluging the flow of granular materials, In Powders and Grains 93, Balkema, Rotterdam
- Savitzky A, Golay MJE 1964 Smoothing and Differentiation of Data by Simplified Least Squares Procedures, Analytical Chemistry, 36(8), 1627–1639.
- Schwedes J, Feise H 1995 Modelling of pressures and flow in silos, Chemical Engineering Technology, 18, 96-109
- **Skinner AE** 1969 A note on the influence of interparticle friction on the shearing strength of a random assembly of spherical particles, Geotechnique, 19, 150-157.
- Sawicki A, Świdziński W 1995 Cyclic compaction of soils, grains and powders, Powder Technology, 85, 97-104
- Shukla SK, Loughran JG, Sivakugan N 2009 Stress within a cohesionless granular fill in a storage vessel with sloping walls during initial static loading, Powder Technology, 192(3), 389-393
- Sielamowicz I, Błoński S, Kowalewski TA2005 Optical technique DPIV in measurements of granular material flows, Part 1 of 3 - plane hoppers, Chemical Engineering Science, 60(2), 589-598
- Sykut J, Molenda M, Horabik J 2008DEM simulation of the packing structure and wall load in a 2-dimensional silo, Granular Matter, 10, 273–278.
- Sukumaran B, Ashmaway AK 2003Influence of inherent particle characteristics on hopper flow rate, Powder Technology, 138, 46-50

- Tabor D 1955aThe mechanism of rolling friction. I. The plastic range, Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series A. Mathematical and Physical Sciences, 229, 1177, 181-198.
- Tabor D 1955b The mechanism of rolling friction. II. The elastic range, Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series A. Mathematical and Physical Sciences, 229,1177, 198-220.
- **Takeuchi S, Wang X, Rhodes MJ** 2005 *Discrete element study of particle circulation in a* 3-D spouted bed, Chemical Engineering Science 60, 1267-1276
- **Tejchman J, Gudehus G** 1993 Silo-music and silo-quake experiments and a numerical Cosserat approach, Powder Technology, 76(2), 201-212
- **Tejchman J, Ummenhofer T** 2000 Bedding effects in bulk solids in silos: experiments and a polar hypoplastic approach, Thin-Walled Structures 37, 333–361
- **Thornton C** 1989 Application of DEM to process engineering problems in DEM. In: 1st US Conference, Colorado School of Mines Press, 87-100
- **Thompson PA, Grest GS** 1991 *Granular flow: friction and the dilatancy transition*, Physical Review Letters, 67, 1751–1754
- Yalçin I, Özarslan C, Akbaş T 2007 Physical properties of pea (Pisum sativum) seed, Journal of Food Engineering, 79, 731-735
- Vittorio De Blasio F, Saeter M-B 2009 Rolling friction on a granular medium, Physical Review E 79, 022301-1-4
- Walton OR 1983 Particle dynamic calculations of shear flow. Mechanics of granular materials, New models and constitutive relations, J. T. Jenkins and M. Satake, eds. Elsevier, Amsterdam, 327-338
- Walton OR 1994 Effects of interparticle friction and particle shape on dynamic angles of repose via particle-dynamics simulation. In: Mechanics and Statistical Physics of Particulate Materials, June 8-10, La Jolla, California.
- Wensrich CM, Katterfeld A 2012 Rolling friction as a technique for modelling particle shape in DEM, Powder Technology, 217, 409–417.
- Wu Y-H, Collinson R 2000 Determination of velocity and stress discontinuities in quasistatic granular flows, Anziam Journal, 42(E), C1558-C1579

- Zhao Ch, Hobbs BE, Ord A, Hornby P, Peng Sh, Liu L 2007 Particle simulation of spontaneous crack generation problems in large-scale quasi-static systems, International Journal for Numerical Methods in Engineering, 69(11), 397-421.
- Zhou YC, Wright BD, Yang RY, Xu BH, Yu AB 1999 Rolling friction in the dynamic simulation of sand pile formation, Physica A, 269, 536-553.
- Zhu HP, Yu AB 2005a Steady-state granular flow in 3D cylindrical hopper with flat bottom: macroscopic analysis, *Granular Matter*, **7**, 97-107
- Zhu HP, Yu AB 2004 Steady-state granular flow in a three-dimensional cylindrical hopper with flat bottom: microscopic analysis, Journal of Physics D, Applied Physics, 37, 1497-1508
- Zhu HP, Yu AB2002 Averaging method of granular material, Physical Review, E, 66, 021302-1-10
- Zhu HP, Yu AB 2005b Micromechanic modelling and analysis of unsteady-state granular flow in cylindrical hopper, Journal of Eng. Math., 52, 307-320
- Zhu HP, Yu AB 2006 A theoretical analysis of the force models in discrete element method, Powder Technology, 161, 122 – 129.
- Zhou C, Ooi JY 2009 Numerical investigation of progressive development of granular pile with spherical and non-spherical particles, Journal of Mechanics of Materials, 41, 6, 707–714.

Appendix 1

Section 1.6.1. Analysis of the experimental results

Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile at level H=5 cm (red profile),								
	V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 30							
Time	Time Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]							
t [s]	0	1	2	3	4			
3.75	36.5	30.0	20.0	5.0	0			
		32.0	25.0 ¹⁾	7.0	0.5			
15	37.0	22.0	16.0	7.0	1.0			
		23.0	17.0	7.0	2.0			
30	40.0	31.0	17.0	7.0	1.0			
		32.0	15.0	3.0	1.0			
40	34.0	23.0	17.0	7.0	1.0			
		30.0	15.0	5.0	0			
52.5	37.0	28.0	15.0	8.0	1.0			
		27.0	13.0	4.0	0			
60	37.0	32.0	18.0	6.0	1.0			
		28.0	15.0	4.0	0			

Table 1. Readings at level H=5 cm

Table 2. Readings at level H=10 cm

Readings	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile at level H=10 cm (blackprofile), V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 36								
Time	Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]								
t [s]	0	1 2 3 4 5							
3.75	28.0	27.0	26.0	17.0	1.0 ¹⁾	0			
		30.0	25.0	18.0	5.0	0			
15	26.0	23.0	20.0	17.0	10.0	3.0			
		24.0	20.0	17.0	10.0	2.0			
30	24.0	23.0	20.0	16.0	10.0	3.0			
		24.0	20.0	15.0	8.0	2.0			
40	24.0	24.0	20.0	17.0	9.0	3.0			
		23.0	20.0	15.0	8.0	2.0			

52.5	25.0	24.0	22.0	15.0	7.0	2.0
		24.0	22.0	15.0	7.0	2.0
60	27.5	27.0	22.0	14.0	7.0	2.0
		27.0	23.0	13.0	7.0	2.0

Table 3. Readings at level H=20 cm

Readings	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile at level H=20 cm (green profile), V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 40									
Time		Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]								
t [s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7		
3.75	23.0 ¹⁾	22.0	21.0	19.0	10.0	0	0	0		
		23.0 ¹⁾	22.0 ¹⁾	20.0	12.0	1.0	0	0		
15	17.0	18.0	18.0	17.0	15.0	10.0	2.0	0		
		18.0	18.0	17.0	16.0	10.0	3.0	0		
30	17.0	17.0	17.0	17.0	15.0	13.0	5.0	1.0		
		17.0	17.0	17.0	15.0	10.0	5.0	1.0		
40	17.0	17.0	17.0	17.0	13.0	10.0	6.0	2.0		
		17.0	17.0	17.0	13.0	9.0	5.0	1.0		
52.5	20.0	19.0	17.0	15.0	12.0	10.0	6.0	3.0		
		20.0	17.0	15.0	12.0	10.0	7.0	3.0		

Table 4.Readings at level H=30 cm

Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile at level H=30 cm (dark blue profile), V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 32									
Time t			Distance	from the sy	mmetry axis	s <i>x</i> [cm]			
[s]	0	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7							
3.75	20.0	19.0	19.0	19.0	13.0	3.0	1.0	0	
		20.0 19.0 18.0 15.0 7.0 1.0 0							
15	17.5	17.0	17.0	17.0	15.0	9.0	2.0	0	
		17.0	17.0	17.0	15.0	10.0	4.0	0	
30	17.0	17.0	17.0	17.0	15.0	12.0	7.0	2.0	
		17.0	17.0	16.0	13.0	12.0	7.0	2.0	
40	18.0	17.0	16.0	15.0	14.0	12.0	9.0	5.0	
		17.0	15.0	13.0	12.0	9.0	8.0	3.0	

Readin	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the profile at level H=40 cm (dark blue profile), V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 24								
Time t		Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]							
[s]	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7							7	
3.75	19.0	18.0	18.0	17.0	12.0	3.0	0	0	
		18.0	18.0	18.0	16.0	8.0	0.5	0	
15	17.0	17.0	17.0	16.0	13.0	8.0	2.0	0	
		17.0	16.0	16.0	15.0	10.0	5.0	0	
30	17.0	16.0	15.5	14.0	13.0	11.0	9.0	3.0	
		16.0	15.0	13.0	12.0	11.0	10.0	5.0	

Table 5. Readings at level H=40 cm

Table 6. Readings at level H=50 cm

Readi	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the profile at level H=50 cm (purple profile), V_y [mm/s]. Number of readings 16							
Time	Time Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm]							
t [s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7
3.75	18.0	18.0	17.5	15.0	10.0	5.0	1.0	0
		17.0	18.0	17.5	17.0	12.0	2.0	
15	16.5	16.5	16.0	14.0	13.0	8.0	5.0	1.0
		17.0	16.0	15.0	13.0	10.0	8.0	3.0

Distance from the			x=2		x=3	x=4
symmetry axis[cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	before rejecting	after rejecting		
\bar{V}_y	36.92	28.17	16.92	16.27	5.83	0.71
S	1.742	3.555	2.985	1.763	1.518	0.59
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	6	12	12	11	12	12
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.571	2.201	2.201	2.228	2.201	2.201
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}rac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}}$	2.00	2.36	1.98	1.24	1.01	0.39
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	34.92	25.81	14.94	15.03	4.82	0.32
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	38.92	30.53	18.90	17.51	6.84	1.10

Section 1.6.2 Statistical analysis of experimental results

Table 7. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=5cm

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm]	x-0	x -1	x-2	x-3	X	=4	x-5
Statistical values	x-0	X-1	<u>x-2</u>	<u>x</u> =3	before reject ing	after reject ing	X-3
\bar{V}_y	25.75	25.00	21.66	15.75	7.42	8.0	1.92
S	1.574	2.121	2.014	1.422	2.431	1.537	0.954
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	6	12	12	12	12	11	12
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.571	2.201	2.201	2.201	2.201	2.228	2.201
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}rac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}}$	1.81	1.41	1.34	0.94	1.61	1.08	0.63
$\overline{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	23.94	23.59	20.32	14.81	5.81	6.92	1.29
$\overline{V}_y + \overline{t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	27.56	26.41	23.00	16.69	9.03	9.08	2.55

Table 8. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for the level H=10cm

Distance from the	x=0) cm	X=	= 1	X=	=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6	x=7
symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	before rejecting	after rejecting	before rejecting	after rejecting	before rejecting	after rejecting					
\overline{V}_y	18.14	17.77	17.84	17.65	17.32	17.15	16.38	13.54	8.68	4.27	1.30
S	1.736	1.137	1.631	1.318	1.531	1.261	1.704	1.721	3.306	3.066	1.559
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	14	13	28	27	28	27	28	28	28	28	28
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.448	2.178	2.051	2.055	2.051	2.055	2.0518	2.0518	2.0518	2.0518	2.0555
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}rac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	1.03	0.72	0.64	0.53	0.60	0.51	0.67	0.68	1.31	1.21	0.63
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	17.11	17.05	17.20	17.12	16.72	16.64	15.71	12.86	7.37	3.06	0.67
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	19.17	18.49	18.48	18.18	17.92	17.66	17.05	14.22	9.99	5.48	1.93

Table 9. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for the level H=20cm,

Appendix 2

Section 25.1. Experimental readings taken from velocity profiles

Time [s]	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile. Distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]						
	0	5	10	15			
7	3.8	3.3	1.8	0.6			
		3.0	1.6	0.3			
23	4.5	4.0	2.5	1.0			
		3.5	1.4	0.1			
53	4.2	3.5	1.8	0.4			
		3.0	1.2	0.1			

Table 1. Readings at level H=9.5 cm

Table 2. Readings at level H=19 cm

Time [s]	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile Distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]							
	0	5	10	15				
7	3.7	3.3	1.9	0.9				
		3.1	2.2	1.0				
23	4.2	3.4	2.2	0.8				
		3.8	2.5	0.8				
53	3.8	3.4	2.1	1.0				
		3.3	2.0	08				

Time [s]	Readings taken from the left and the right part of the velocity profile. Distanc the symmetry axis x [cm]					
	0	5	10	15	20	
7	3.8	3.6 3.15	2.5 2.0	1.51) 0.5	0.81) 0.3	
23	3.8	3.5 3.2	2.3 2.0	0.8 0.6	0.2 0.1	
53	3.5	3.3 2.9	2.3 1.7	0.85 0.5	0.1 0	

Table 3. Readings at level H=28.5 cm

Table 4. Readings at level H=38 cm

Time	Read	lings taken fror Dista	n the left and the nce form the system.	he right part of ymmetry axis x	the velocity pro [cm]	profile.			
[8]	0	5	10	15	20	25			
7	3.8	3.7	2.7	1.5	0.8	0.7			
		3.5	2.7	1.7	0.9	0.6			
23	3.8	3.5	2.2	0.8	0.2	0			
		3.5	2.3	0.8	0.1	0			
53	3.5	3.3	2.4	1.3	0.3	0.05			
		3.1	2.3	1.2	0.4	0.15			
The values m	arked with 1) w	vill be removed	from data set i	n the further an	alvsis.				

Table 5. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=9.5 cm									
Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=5	x=10	x=15					
r [cm]	22.5	23.05	24.62	27.04					
$ar{V}_{\!\mathcal{Y}}$	4.17	3.38	1.72	0.42					
S	0.2867	0.3436	0.4099	0.3131					
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05					
n	3	6	6	6					
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.303	2.571	2.571	2.571					
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	0.87	0.40	0.47	0.36					
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.30	2.98	1.25	0.06					
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	5.04	3.78	2.19	0.78					

Section 2.5.2. Statistical analysis of the experimental results

311

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=5	x=10	x=15
r [cm]	32.0	32.39	33.53	35.34
\bar{V}_y	3.9	3.38	2.15	0.88
S	0.216	0.245	0.1893	0.0898
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	3	6	6	6
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.303	2.571	2.571	2.571
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}}$	0.66	0.24	0.22	0.10
$\overline{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.24	3.14	1.99	0.78
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	4.56	3.62	2.37	0.98

Table 6. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=19 cm

Table 7. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=28.5 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm] Statistical values	x=0 [r=41.50]	x=5 [r= 41.80]	x=10 [r= 42.69]	x= [r =4	15 4.13]	x= [r =4	20 6.07]
	no rejecting	no rejecting	no rejecting	before rejecting	after rejecting	before rejecting	after rejecting
r [cm]	32.0	32.39	33.53	35.34	35.34		
$ar{V}_{\!\mathcal{Y}}$	3.7	3.28	2.13	0.79	0.65	0.25	0.14
S	0.1414	0.2305	0.2625	0.3445	0.1483	0.2630	0.1020
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	3	6	6	6	5	6	5
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.303	2.571	2.571	2.571	2.776	2.571	2.776
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	0.43	0.27	0.30	0.40	0.21	0.30	0.14
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.27	3.01	1.83	0.33	0.44	- 0.16	0.0

$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \int \frac{B}{\sqrt{n-1}} $ 4.13 3.55 2.43 1.15 0.109 0.55 0.28

Table 8. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=38 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=5	x=10	x=15	x=20	x=25
r [cm]	51.0	51.24	51.97	53.16	54.78	56.80
\bar{V}_y	3.7	3.4	2.43	1.22	0.45	0.25
S	0.1414	0.1528	0.1972	0.3337	0.2986	0.2887
α	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05	0.05
n	3	6	6	6	6	6
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.303	2.571	2.571	2.571	2.571	2.571
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}rac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	0.43	0.18	0.23	0.38	0.34	0.33
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.27	3.22	2.20	0.84	0.11	- 0.08
$\overline{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	4.13	3.58	2.66	1.60	0.79	0.58

In Tables 5–8, r [cm] is the radius measured from the measurement point to the outlet

In Tables 1–4 the results marked with ¹⁾ were rejected using statistics K criteria, Likiesh and Liaga (1985):

$$K = \frac{\left|V_{y_i} - \bar{V}_y \max\right|}{S} \tag{1}$$

where V_{y_i} is the *i*-th reading taken from the experiments for all time instants, \bar{V}_y - the average value of experimental readings.

If the value of statistics *K* exceeds the critical value then V_{y_i} should be rejected. The values of statistics *K* calculated from formula (1) and Tables 1–4 are listed in Table 9 where the critical values are also given according to Likiesh and Liaga (1985).

Level H=28.5 cm	Distance from the symmetry axix x [cm]						
	15		20				
	К	critical value	K	critical value			
	2.061	1.996	2.091	1.996			

Table 9. Values of statistics K and ritical values

Section 2.5.3. Statistical verification of dependence of velocity on height H

The hypothesis H_o was stated:

$$\mathsf{H}_{\mathsf{o}}: \mu_1 = \mu_2 = \cdots + \mu_j \cdots + \mu_k \tag{2}$$

where: H_0 is the zero hypothesis equal to average velocities for *j*-th object (*j*-th height), in our case j=1...k and k=4, (four various heights analyzed in the model). The sums of squares S_i and S_{ij} for the inter- and intra-objective variations, respectively were calculated to confirm this hypothesis, according to the formulae:

$$S_i = \sum_{i=1}^k n_i (\bar{x}_i - \bar{x})^2$$
(3)

$$S_{ij} = \sum_{i=1}^{k} \sum_{j=1}^{k} n_i (\bar{x}_i - \bar{x})^2$$
(4)

where: x_{ij} is the value of velocity V_y for *i*-th object and *j*-th repetition, \bar{x}_i is the average value for *i*-th object, \bar{x} – is the average value of velocity for all readings, in our case *i*=1,2,3,4 and *k*=4, *j*=1,2,3 and *n*_i=*n*=3.

Applying formulae (3) and (4), statistics *F* was calculated:

$$F = \frac{\frac{S_i}{k-1}}{\frac{S_{ij}}{k(n-1)}} \tag{5}$$

and we compare it to the quantile of *FSnedocor* distribution $F_{k-1, k(n-1), \alpha}$.

The results calculated from formulae (3) - (5) and Tables 1-4 are listed in Table 10.

			Statistical values							
Distance from the symmetry axis [cm]	Sums of squares for inter- objective variation S_i	Sums of squares for intra- objective variation S_{ij}	Degrees of freedom for S _i , <i>k-1</i>	Degrees of freedom for <i>S_i</i> , <i>k</i> (<i>n</i> -1)	Average squares for S _i	Average squares for S _{ij}	Statistics F	F _{k-} 1,k(n- 1),α		
0	0.4367	0.5100	3	8	0.1456	0.0638	2.282	4.07		
5	0.02759	0.3600	3	8	0.009197	0.045	0.2044	4.07		
10	0.6625	0.4367	3	8	0.2208	0.05459	4.0447	4.07		
15	0.9756	0.4900	3	8	0.3265	0.06125	5.3306	4.07		

Table 10. Statistical values for the analysis of variance

Analyzing the values listed in the last two columns in Table 10 (Appendix) it is seen that for the significance level $\alpha = 0.05$ the velocity does not depend on the height for measurement points located at x=0, 5, 10 cm. But at the points located at x=15 cm the velocity depends on the height. The values depicted in Figure 1.45 confirm this conclusion. Another analysis was performed to confirm the above. Using the values presented in Figure 1.45 the velocity for the points located at x=0, 5, 10, 15 cm was described in the following form:

$$\hat{y} - a + bx \tag{6}$$

where x is the height of the analyzed level, y - velocity V_y . On the basis of the readings listed in Tables 1–4, coefficients a and b were determinated by the least squares method and listed in Table 11 given in Appendix

Distance			S	Statistical v	alues			
symmetr y axisx[c m]	Coefficie nt a	Coefficie nt b	S _e	S _a	S_b	t _a	t _b	t _{n-2,1-} α/2 t _{n-1,1-} α/2
0	4.27	- 0.01695	0.097 7	0.119 7	0.0046	35.67	3.68	4.30 3
5	3.37	- 4.21 10 ⁻	0.068 6	$\begin{array}{c} 0.084\\ 0\end{array}$	0.0032 3	40.11	0.130 3	4.30 3
10	1.58	0.0222	0.130 2	0.159 5	0.0061 3	9.91	0.362 3	4.30 3
15	0.25	0.0228	0.239 8	0.293 7	0.0113	0.951 1)	2.021 1) 3.71	3.18 2

Table 11. Statistical values for the confirmation of significance of the coefficients a and b

The variance of standard deviation S_e was calculated according to the formula:

$$S_e = \sqrt{\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{n - 2}}$$
(7)

The standard errors S_a and S_b were determinated from formulae:

$$S_a = S_e \sqrt{\frac{\sum_{i=1}^n x_i^2}{n \sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - x)^2}}$$
(8)

$$S_b = \frac{S_e}{\sqrt{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (x_i - \bar{x})^2}}$$
(9)

The hypothesis of the significance of coefficients a and b was verified by calculating the statistics:

$$t_a = \frac{|a|}{S_a}, \qquad t_b = \frac{|b|}{S_b} \tag{10}$$

We state two hypothesisH₀:a = 0b = 0and the opposite hypothesis:H: $a \neq 0$ $b \neq 0$. The values of statistics calculated from formula (10) were compared to the quantile of *tStudent* distribution: $t_{n-2,1-\alpha/2}$ or $t_{n-1,1-\alpha/2}$.

Appendix 3

Sektion 3.4.5. Empirical analysis of the flow of the flax seed in the model with smooth walls. Discharge from the right

Time	Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]								
[s]	1	2	3	4	5	6	1		
1 s	36.0	37.0	30.0	15.0	5.0	1.0	0		
25 s	23.0	25.0	22.0	20.0	16.0	5.0	0		
50 s	34.0	35.0	33.0	17.0	8.0	6.0	2.0		
75 s	38.0	39.0	32.0	17.0	5.0	3.0	1.0		
100 s	27.0	28.0	25.0	15.0	9.0	2.0	0		

Table 1. Readings at level H=5 cm

Table 2. Readings at level H=10 cm

Time	Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]								
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
1 s	24.0	25.0	22.0	17.0	11.5	4.0	3.0	1.0	0
25 s	21.0	20.0	19.0	20.0	20.0	17.0	6.0	0	0
50 s	20.0	21.0	23.0	19.0	17.0	15.0	8.0	6.0	0
75 s	28.0	29.0	29.0	25.0	13.0	6.0	4.0	4.0	2.0
100 s	9.0	11.0	17.0	17.0	16.0	13.0	10.0	7.0	3.0

Table 3. Readings at level H=20 cm

Time		Ve	locities V	/ _y [mm/s]	at the di	stance for	orm the s	ymmetry	axis x [o	cm]	
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
1	17.0	18.0	17.0	15.0	13.0	11.0	9.0	6.0	4.0	2.0	1.0
25	17.0	18.0	18.0	18.0	18.0	17.0	13.0	8.0	1.0	0	0
50	16.0	17.0	17.0	17.5	17.0	18.0	16.5	15.0	8.0	0	0
75	16.0	17.0	19.0	18.0	17.0	15.0	14.0	11.0	7.0	2.5	0

Time				V	elocities	V_y [mn	n/s] at th	e distan	ce form	the sym	metry a	xis x [cı	m]			
[s]	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13											14	15			
1	15.0	16.0	15.0	14.0	14.0	11.0	9.0	7.0	6.0	5.0	4.0	3.0	2.0	1.0	1.0	0
25	14.0	15.0	15.0	15.0	15.0	15.0	14.0	13.0	10.0	2.0	0	0	0	0	0	0
50	16.0	17.0	17.0	17.0	17.0	16.0	15.0	14.0	11.0	5.0	0	3.0	0	0	0	0

Table 4. Readings at level H=30 cm

Table 5. Readings at level H=40 cm

Time					Veloci	ties V _y [n	nm/s] at	the dista	nce form	n the syn	nmetry a	xis x [c	m]				
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
1	14.0	15.0	15.0	15.0	15.0	14.0	12.5	11.0	9.0	7.0	6.0	5.0	4.0	3.0	2.0	1.0	1.0
25	13.0	14.0	15.0	14.0	14.0	13.5	12.0	11.0	10.0	9.0	2.0	0	0	0	0	0	0
50	7.0	8.0	10.0	14.5	14.0	16.0	14.0	13.0	12.5	12.5	11.0	7.0	2.0	0	0	0	0

Time	Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]																					
[s]	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20														21							
1	15.0	16.0	16.0	17.0	16.0	15.0	14.0	13.0	11.0	10.0	9.0	7.0	5.0	4.0	3.0	2.5	2.5	2.0	1.5	1.5	1.5	1
25	6.0	8.0	10.0	11.0	12.0	12.0	12.0	12.0	12.0	11.0	10.0	5.0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

Table 6. Readings at level H=50 cm

Table 7. Readings at level H=60 cm

Time		Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]																							
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
1	15.0	15.5	16.0	16.0	15.5	16.0	14.0	14.0	12.0	11.0	10.0	8.0	8.5	7.0	5.0	4.5	4.5	3.5	3.0	2.5	2.0	2.0	1.5	1	1

Statistical analysis of the experimental results

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	x=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6
$ar{V}_y$	31.6	32.8	28.4	16.8	8.6	3.4	1.5
S	5.678	5.381	4.224	1.833	4.030	1.855	0.5
n	5	5	5	5	5	5	2
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	12.706
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	7.88	7.47	5.86	2.54	5.59	2.58	6.35
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	23.72	25.33	22.54	14.26	3.01	0.82	0
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	39.48	40.27	34.26	19.34	14.19	5.98	7.85

Table 8.Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=5 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	x=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6	x=7	x=8
\bar{V}_y	20.4	21.2	22.0	19.6	15.5	11.0	6.2	4.5	2.5
S	6.344	6.013	4.099	2.939	3.0	5.099	2.561	2.291	0.5
n	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	4	2
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	3.1824	12.706
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	8.81	8.35	5.69	4.08	4.16	7.08	3.56	4.21	6.35
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	11.59	12.85	16.31	15.52	11.34	3.92	2.64	0.29	0
$\overline{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	29.21	29.55	27.69	23.68	19.66	18.08	9.76	8.71	8.85

Table 9. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=10 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	x=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6	x=7	x=8	x=9	x=10	x=11
$ar{V}_y$	16.5	17.5	17.75	17.125	16.25	15.25	13.125	10.0	5.0	2.25	1	1
S	0.5	0.5	0.829	1.244	1.920	2.681	2.701	3.391	2.739	0.25	1	-
n	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	2	1	-
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	12.706		
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	0.92	0.92	1.52	2.29	3.53	4.93	4.96	6.23	5.03	3.18		
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	15.58	16.58	16.23	14.84	12.72	10.32	8.17	3.77	0	0		
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	17.42	18.42	19.27	19.42	19.78	20.18	18.09	16.23	10.03	5.43		

Table 10. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=20 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	x=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6	x=7	x=8	x=9	x=10	x=11	x=12	x=13	x=14
\bar{V}_y	15.0	16.0	15.67	15.33	15.33	14.0	12.67	11.33	9.0	4.0	4.0	3.0	2.0	1.0	1.0
S	0.816	0.816	0.943	1.247	1.247	2.16	2.625	3.091	2.16	1.414					
n	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	1	1	1	1	1
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027					
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	2.48	2.48	2.87	3.79	3.79	6.57	7.99	9.40	6.57	4.30					
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	12.52	13.52	12.80	11.54	11.54	7.43	4.68	1.93	2.43	0					
$\overline{V_y} + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	17.48	18.48	18.54	19.12	19.12	20.57	20.66	20.73	15.57						

Table 11. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=30 cm
Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=0	x=1	x=2	x=3	x=4	x=5	x=6	x=7	x=8
$ar{V}_y$	11.33	12.33	13.33	14.5	14.33	14.50	12.83	11.67	10.5
S	3.091	3.091	2.357	0.408	0.471	1.080	0.850	0.943	1.472
n	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	9.40	9.40	7.17	1.24	1.43	3.29	2.59	2.87	4.48
$\overline{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	1.93	2.93	6.17	13.26	12.90	11.21	10.24	8.80	6.02
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	20.73	21.73	20.50	15.74	15.76	17.79	15.42	14.37	14.98

Table 12.Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=40 cm

cd. Table 12.

Distance from the symmetry axis [cm] Statistical values	x=9	x=10	x=11	x=12	x=13	x=14	x=15	x=16
\overline{V}_y	9.5	6.33	6.0	3.0	3.0	2.0	1.0	1.0
S	2.273	3.682	1.0	1.0				
n	3	3	2	2	1	1	1	1
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	12.706	12.706				
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	6.92	11.20	12.71	12.71				
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	2.58	0	0	0				
$\overline{V_y} + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	16.42	17.57	18.71	15.71				

Distance					Statistical val	ues	
from the symmetry axis x [cm]	\bar{V}_y	S	n	$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$
0	10.5	4.5	2	12.706	57.18	0	67.68
1	12.0	4.0	2	12.706	50.82	0	62.82
2	13.0	3.0	2	12.706	38.12	0	31.45
3	14.0	3.0	2	12.706	38.12	0	52.12
4	14.0	2.0	2	12.706	25.41	0	39.41
5	13.5	1.5	2	12.706	19.06	0	32.56
6	13.0	1.0	2	12.706	12.71	0.29	25.71
7	12.5	0.5	2	12.706	6.35	6.15	18.85
8	11.5	0.5	2	12.706	6.35	5.15	17.85
9	10.5	0.5	2	12.706	6.35	4.15	16.85
10	9.5	0.5	2	12.706	6.35	3.15	15.85

Table 13. Statistical values for calculation of the confidence interval for level H=50 cm

Distance					Statistical val	lues	
from the symmetry axis x [cm]	\bar{V}_y	S	n	$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$
11	6.0	1.0	2	12.706	12.706	0	18.71
12	5.5		1				
13	4.0		1				
14	3.0		1				
15	2.5		1				
16	2.5		1				
17	2.0		1				
18	1.5		1				
19	1.5		1				
20	1.5		1				
21	1.0		1				

Appendix 4

Section 3.4.6. Empirical description of asymmetric flow in the model. Discharge from the left

Time	Vel	ocities V _y [m	m/s] at the	distance for	m the symm	etry axis <i>x</i> [cm]
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6
1 s	34.0	33.5	25.0	15.0	4.0	1.0	0
25 s	12.0	20.0	24.0	23.0	15.0	6.0	1.0
50 s	29.5	32.0	31.5	20.0	7.0	5.0	1.0
75 s	25.0	32.5	27.0	15.0	7.0	5.0	3.0
100 s	23.5	27.5	29.0	25.0	13.0	3.0	1.0

Table 1. Readings at level H=5 cm

Time		Velo	cities V _y [mi	m/s] at the c	listance for	m the symr	netry axis x	[cm]	
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
1 s	16.0	16.7	16.0	16.0	12.0	7.0	4.0	1.0	0
25 s	16.5	19.0	20.0	18.5	19.0	15.0	7.0	0	0
50 s	15.0	18.0	19.0	17.0	17.0	16.0	11.0	6.0	0
75 s	13.5	18.0	18.5	18.0	14.0	10.0	8.0	8.0	5.0
100 s	14.0	20.5	21.5	20.0	17.0	12.0	8.0	3.0	1.5

Table 2. Readings at level H=10 cm

Table 3. Readings at level H=20 cm

Time			Velo	cities V _y [1	mm/s] at	the distan	ce form th	ie symme	try axis <i>x</i>	[cm]		
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
1	10.0	10.0	11.0	11.5	12.0	11.0	10.0	8.0	6.5	4.0	2.5	2.0
25	12.0	14.5	14.5	14.75	14.5	14.5	13.0	10.0	2.0	0	0	0
50	13.75	14.0	14.75	14.0	13.5	13.0	13.0	12.0	10.0	3.0	0	0
75	12.0	13.5	14.0	13.5	13.5	13.5	12.0	11.0	9.0	5.0	0	0

Time					Velocitie	s V _y [mm	/s] at the	distance	form the	symmet	try axis .	x [cm]				Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]											
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15											
1	10.0	10.0	10.0	11.0	12.0	11.0	11.0	10.0	9.0	8.0	5.0	4.0	2.5	2.5	2.0	1.5											
25	12.0	12.0	12.0	12.5	12.0	12.0	11.5	12.0	10.0	5.0	0	0	0	0	0	0											
50	12.5	13.0	13.0	13.0	12.5	12.5	13.3	12.0	10.0	7.0	3.0	3.0	0	0	0	0											

Table 4. Readings at level H=30 cm

Table 5. Readings at level H=40 cm

Time					Veloci	ties V _y [n	nm/s] at	the dista	nce form	the syn	nmetry a	ixis x [c	m]				
[s]	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
1	9.5	10.0	10.5	11.0	11.5	11.0	11.0	10.5	10.5	10.0	8.0	7.0	5.0	4.0	2.5	2.0	1.5
25	11.8	11.8	11.8	11.0	11.5	10.5	12.0	11.5	10.0	7.5	4.0	0	0	0	0	0	0
50	11.0	11.5	12.0	12.0	12.0	12.0	11.5	10.5	10.0	9.0	7.0	2.0	0	0	0	0	0

Time	Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]																		
[s]	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18																		
1	10.0	10.0	10.0	11.0	11.5	10.5	12.5	12.0	12.0	10.0	9.0	8.5	7.5	6.0	5.0	4.0	3.0	2.5	1.5
25	10.	11.0	11.0	10.5	10.5	11.0	11.5	10.0	9.0	8.0	6.5	4.5	1.0	0	0	0	0	0	0

Table 6. Readings at level H=50 cm

Table 7. Readings at level H=60 cm

Time	Velocities V_y [mm/s] at the distance form the symmetry axis x [cm]																					
[s]	0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21																					
1	10.0	8.0	11.0	11.5	11.5	12.0	11.5	11.0	12.5	11.5	10.5	10.0	9.0	8.0	6.0	5.5	5.0	5.0	3.0	3.0	2.0	1.5

Statistical analysis of the experimental results

Distance from the symmetry axis <i>x</i> [cm] Statistical values	0	1	2	3	4	5	6
\bar{V}_y	24.8	29.1	27.3	19.6	9.2	4.0	1.5
S	7.38	4.994	2.713	4.079	4.118	1.789	0.866
n	5	5	5	5	5	5	4
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	3.1824
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	10.24	6.93	3.77	5.66	5.72	2.48	1.59
$\overline{V_y} - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	14.56	22.17	23.53	13.94	3.48	1.52	0
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	35.04	36.03	31.07	25.26	14.92	6.48	3.09

Table 8.Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=5 cm $\,$

Distance from the symmetry axisx [cm] Statistical values	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
\bar{V}_y	15.0	18.44	19.0	17.9	15.8	12.0	7.2	4.5	3.25
S	1.14	1.263	1.819	1.356	2.482	3.286	2.315	2.693	1.75
n	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	4	2
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	2.7764	3.184	12.706
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	1.58	1.75	2.52	1.88	3.45	4.56	3.21	4.94	22.23
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	13.42	16.69	16.48	16.02	12.35	7.44	3.99	0	0
$\overline{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	16.58	20.19	21.52	19.71	19.25	16.56	10.41	9.45	25.49

Table 9. Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=10 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis x[cm] Statistical values	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
$ar{V}_{\!\mathcal{Y}}$	11.94	13.0	13.56	13.44	13.38	13.0	12.0	10.25	6.88	4.0	2.5	2.0
S	1.327	1.768	1.504	1.204	0.893	1.275	1.225	1.479	3.090	0.816		
n	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	3	1	1
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	3.1824	4.3027		
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	2.44	3.25	2.76	2.21	1.64	2.34	2.25	2.72	5.68	2.48		
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	9.5	9.75	10.8	11.23	11.74	10.66	9.75	7.53	1.2	1.52		
$\overline{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	14.38	16.25	16.32	15.65	15.02	15.34	14.25	12.97	12.56	6.48		

Table 10. Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=20 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis x[cm] Statistical values	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
\overline{V}_y	11.5	11.67	11.67	12.17	12.17	11.83	11.93	11.39	9.67	6.67	4.0	4.0	2.5	2.5	2.0	1.0
S	1.08	1.247	1.247	0.849	0.055	0.624	0.688	0.943	0.471	1.247	1.0					
n	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	2	1	1	1	1	1
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	12.706					
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.29	3.79	3.79	2.58	0.17	1.90	2.09	2.87	1.43	3.79	12.71					
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	8.21	7.88	7.88	9.59	12.0	9.93	9.84	8.46	8.24	2.88	0					
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	14.75	15.46	15.46	14.75	12.34	13.73	14.02	14.2	11.1	10.46	16.71					

Table 11. Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=30 cm

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm] Statistical values	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
\bar{V}_y	10.77	10.83	11.43	11.33	11.67	11.17	11.5	10.83	10.17
S	0.953	0.624	0.665	0.471	0.236	0.624	0.408	0.471	0.236
n	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027	4.3027
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	2.90	1.90	2.02	1.43	0.72	1.90	1.24	1.43	0.72
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	7.87	8.93	9.41	9.90	10.95	9.27	10.26	9.40	9.45
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	11.67	12.73	13.45	12.76	12.39	13.07	12.74	12.26	10.89

Table 12.Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=40 cm

cd Table 12.

Distance from the symmetry axis x [cm] Statistical values	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
\bar{V}_y	8.83	6.33	4.5	5.0	4.0	2.5	2.0	1.5
S	1.027	1.700	2.500					
n	3	3	2	1	1	1	1	1
$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	4.3027	4.3027	12.706					
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	3.12	5.17	31.77					
$\overline{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	5.71	1.16	0					
$\overline{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	11.95	11.50	36.27					

Distance					Statistical val	lues	
from the symmetry axis x [cm]	\bar{V}_y	S	n	$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$
0	10.25	0.25	2	12.206	3.18	7.07	13.43
1	10.5	0.5	2	12.206	6.35	4.15	16.85
2	10.5	0.5	2	12.206	6.35	4.15	16.85
3	10.75	0.25	2	12.206	3.18	7.57	13.93
4	11.0	0.5	2	12.206	6.35	4.65	17.35
5	10.75	0.25	2	12.206	3.18	7.57	13.93
6	12.0	0.5	2	12.206	6.35	5.65	18.35
7	11.0	1.0	2	12.206	12.71	0	23.71
8	10.5	1.5	2	12.206	19.06	0	29.56
9	9	1.0	2	12.206	12.71	0	21.71
10	7.75	1.25	2	12.206	15.88	0	23.63
11	6.5	2.0	2	12.206	25.41	0	31.91
12	7.5		1				
13	6.0		1				
14	5.0		1				
15	4.0		1				
16	3.0		1				

Table 13. Statistical values to calculate the confidence interval for level H=50 cm

Distance					Statistical val	ues	
from the symmetry axis x [cm]	\bar{V}_y	S	п	$t_{n-1,1-rac{lpha}{2}}$	$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$
17	2.5		1				
18	1.5		1				
19	0.5		1				

Notations:

\bar{V}_y	- average vertical velocity,						
S	- standard deviation, Volk William, (1969); Kotulski, Szczepiński (2004),						
α	significance level,						
n	- number of readings,						
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	-quantile of <i>tStudent</i> distribution,						
$t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}\frac{S}{\sqrt{n-1}}$	-half of the confidence interval						
$\bar{V}_y - t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \sqrt{1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	$\frac{S}{n-1}$ – lower limit of the confidence interval,						
$\bar{V}_y + t_{n-1,1-\frac{\alpha}{2}} \sqrt{1-\frac{\alpha}{2}}$	$\frac{S}{n-1}$ –upper limit of the confidence interval						